de Duve
INSTITUTE

Scientific Report

de Duve Institute

and

Brussels Branch of the Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research

August 2015

DE DUVE INSTITUTE

Avenue Hippocrate 75
B-1200 Brussels, Belgium

[T] + 32-2-764 75 50
[F] + 32-2-764 75 73
[E] deduve_institute@uclouvain.be
[W] www.deduveinstitute.be

Directors Prof. Emile Van Schaftingen
Prof. Frédéric Lemaigre
Prof. Benoît Van den Eynde
Prof. Miikka Vikkula

Editor Prof. Benoît Van den Eynde

Layout Mrs Nathalie Krack

Photographs Mr Jean-Claude Verhelst & Mr Hugues Depasse

For a copy of this report please contact: **nathalie.krack@uclouvain.be**

de Duve Institute

Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research

The de Duve Institute

The de Duve Institute • An international biomedical research institute

Originally named *International Institute of Cellular and Molecular Pathology* (abbreviated ICP), the de Duve Institute was founded in 1974 by Professor Christian de Duve († 4th of May 2013) to develop basic biomedical research with potential medical applications. *Excellence and freedom* of the researchers to choose their own line of investigation are perfectly illustrated by de Duve's dramatic reorientation of his research from biochemical problems linked to insulin's action towards an exploration of the cell leading him to the lysosomes and the peroxisomes. This freedom has a corollary, which is the responsibility to help make these discoveries translate into *medical progress*. Having worked as a team leader at the border between biochemistry and cell biology, de Duve insisted also on the importance of *collaborative work* and valued *interdisciplinary* research.

Emile Van Schaftingen

Benoît
Van den Eynde

The main commitment of the members of the de Duve Institute is research. Discovery is the endpoint of their efforts and the only element taken into account for their evaluation. The Institute functions in symbiosis with the Faculty of Medicine of the Université de Louvain and many of its senior members hold a Faculty position and have teaching appointments. The influx of doctoral students and postdoctoral fellows from the University is also a key element in the success. The University hospital (Cliniques Universitaires St-Luc) is located within walking distance of the Institute, which also facilitates collaborations with clinicians.

In 1978 the Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research decided to base its Belgian branch within the walls of the de Duve Institute. A fruitful collaboration between the two Institutions has been pursued ever since. Even though the two Institutes are completely independent, the collaboration between the scientists of the de Duve Institute and the Ludwig Institute is extremely close and the sharing of resources is considerable. The Director of the Brussels Branch of the Ludwig Institute is also a member of the de Duve Institute Directorate.

The de Duve Institute is managed by a directorate, presently composed of E. Van Schaftingen, B. Van den Eynde, M. Vikkula and F. Lemaigre. The directorate is appointed by the Board of directors, which comprises eminent members of the Belgian business and finance world, as well as the Rector of the University of Louvain, and three other members of the University. About 170 researchers work in the de Duve Institute and in the Ludwig Institute, assisted by a technical and administrative staff of about 80 members. The de Duve Institute has the ambition of pursuing research projects of high quality under conditions that allow original, long-term projects to be pursued. Research is funded by public bodies, national and international, as well as by private donations. Most funds are awarded on a competitive basis. The Institute has an endowment, the strenghtening of which is a goal of the Development and Expansion Council of the de Duve Institute. This endowment is a source of key financing for priority issues, such as the creation of new laboratories for promising young researchers. We expect that the quality of our researchers, supported by sound organisational approaches, will enable the de Duve Institute to stand at the forefront of European Research. We are extremely grateful to all those who support the institute.

Miikka Vikkula

Frédéric Lemaigre

Directorate

Emile Van Schaftingen, Director

Frédéric Lemaigre

Benoît Van den Eynde

Miikka Vikkula

Administration and General Services

Serge Thibaut
Finance and Administration Manager

Yolande de Crayencour and Isabelle de Duve
External Relations

Nathalie Krack
Administrative Coordinator

Julien Doornaert
Administrative Assistant

Marjorie Decroly
Accountant

Alain Buisseret
Technical Manager

Jean-Pierre Szikora
Informatics Support

Kéoprasith Souvannaraj
Workshop

Dan Coman
Workshop

André Tonon
Workshop

de Duve Institute
Avenue Hippocrate 74-75
1200 Brussels, Belgium
[T] +32 (02) 764 75 50
[F] + 32 (02) 764 75 73
[E] deduve_institute@uclouvain.be
[W] www.deduveinstitute.be

Scientific Council

Dario Alessi
University of Dundee, UK

Michael Hall
Biozentrum Basel, Switzerland

Bernard Malissen
Centre d'Immunologie Marseille-Luminy, France

Gilbert Vassart,
Université Libre de Bruxelles, Belgium

Board of Directors

Luc Bertrand, President

Henri Beaufay

Vincent Blondel

Thierry Boon-Falleur

François Casier

Etienne Davignon

Emmanuel de Beughem

Jacques Melin

Dominique Opfergelt

Jean-Christophe Renauld

Jacques van Rijckevorsel

Maurice Velge

Supporting Organizations

Belgian Ministry of Health, Plan Cancer

Belgian Science Policy Office

Centre du Cancer, Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc

Cystinosis Research Foundation

European Commission

European Research Council

Fédération Wallonie-Bruxelles

Fondation Charcot

Fondation contre le Cancer

Fondation Louvain

Fondation Roi Baudouin

Fondation Salus Sanguinis

Fonds Jacques Goor

Fonds Joseph Maisin

Fonds National de la Recherche Scientifique

Ligue Nationale Belge de la Sclérose en Plaques

Loterie Nationale

MPN Research Foundation, USA

National Institutes of Health, USA

Région Bruxelles-Capitale

Région Wallonne

Télévie

Université catholique de Louvain

WELBIO Laboratories

The following laboratories are supported by WELBIO (**W**alloon **E**xcellence in **L**ife Sciences and **Bio**technology)

Development and Expansion Council (DEC)

Baron L. Bertrand, President

Me P. Hourdeau, Honorary President

Baronne M. Velge, Honorary Vice-President

Fellowship and/or Laboratory Sponsors
Mr J. Berteau • Mrs R. Boon-Falleur • Mr & Mrs A. Bouckaert • Mrs C. Delori • Mrs H. Delori • Mr P. Delori • Mrs L. Dresse de Lebioles • Baron van Gysel de Meise • Mrs R. Haegelsteen • Mr & Mrs A. Lacroix • Mr & Mrs D. Mathieu • Baronne Peterbroeck • Chevalier A. de Selliers • Vicomte P. de Spoelberch • Vicomte Th. de Spoelberch • Dr J. Troquet • Dr E. Van Assche • Mrs J. Van Cauwenberghe • Baron M. Velge • Mrs M. de Visscher • Fonds Jacques Goor

Members
Mr & Mrs Ch. Adriaenssen • Mr & Mrs B. Auxenfans • Mr & Mrs L. Badin • Mr E. van Baren • Mr & Mrs P. Berend • Chevalier Bourseaux • Mr M. Bragard • Mr V. Bruneau • Mr Fr. Casier • Mrs G. van Custem-Staes Polet • Mr D. Dalibot • Mr & Mrs J. Delen • Pr P. De Smet • Mr L. de Duve • Mr O. de Duve • Baron S. Emsens • Mr della Faille de Leverghem • Baronne de Gerlache de Gomery • Mr J.-P. Gueret • Mr J. Hollenfeltz du Treux • Mrs Homans-de Visscher • Mr G. Huchet • Mrs A. Jacobs van Merlen • Mr & Mrs L. Jacobs van Merlen • Mr F. Jamar • Comte & Comtesse de Kerchove de Denterghem • Mr P. Kuborn • Mr A. Lambert • Comte J. de Liedekerke • Dr J. Maillet • Mr L.Ch. de Mol • Mrs de Moreau de Gerbehaye • Dr F. Robert • Mr A. de Seze • Mr D. Solvay • Mrs Solvay de la Hulpe • Vicomte N. de Spoelberch • Baron G. Ullens • Mr J. Van de Calseyde • Pr H.G. Van den Schrieck • Baron & Baronne G. de Vaucleroy • Mr Ph. de Visscher • Mr P. Washer • Mr L. Willame • Mrs A. Wittmann • Chevalier G. de Wouters d'Oplinter • Mr J. Zurstrassen •

ACKERMANS & VAN HAAREN • BANK DELEN • BANQUE DEGROOF • BEKAERT • CABLERIE D'EUPEN • CABRA • CHEMITEX • COFINIMMO • GBL • GLAXOSMITHKLINE • GROUPE LHOIST • ING • L'OREAL • PUILAETCO • SOFINAVI • SOLVAY

Steering Committee DEC

Baron L. Bertrand, President

Members
Thierry de Barsy • Fabienne Bertrand • Emmanuel de Beughem • Pierre Coulie • Yolande de Crayencour • Eric Deckers • Vincianne Delvigne • François De Riemaecker • Isabelle de Duve • Olivier de Duve • Louis Hue • Louis Jacobs van Merlen • Sophie Lammerant • Irène Matthieu • Emile Van Schaftingen

Acknowledgements

In 2014, the de Duve Institute has attracted major gifts from several foundations, companies and individuals who have been very generous. These sponsors are providing the resources that enable our scientists to better understand and treat diseases that afflict people around the world. Gifts are the lifeblood of new research initiatives and private resources are crucial in underwriting the costs of new laboratories. On an annual basis, fund-raising from private sources has increased during the past decade over levels achieved previously and now supports about 10% of the Institute's budget.

The appeal for sponsoring postdoctoral fellowships was also widely followed. In 2014 the Institute has been able to allocate the following fellowships, entirely supported by our donors :

The «Haas-Teichen» fellowship was attributed to Thoueiba Saandi,

the «Maurange» fellowship to Harikleia Episkopou and Rym Agrebi, each for a half-year,

the «Pierre M» fellowship to Ha-Long Phuoc Nguyen,

and other fellowships have been awarded by the Institute to Mylah Villacorte and partially to Rym Agrebi.

We express our gratitude to all who contributed to the financing of post-doctoral fellows and state-of-the art research laboratories at the de Duve Institute, ensuring that this institute will remain at the top of the field in biomedical research.

Luc Bertrand
President of the Development and Expansion Council

Scientific Prizes and Awards in 2014 - 2015

To Jean-François Collet • 2014

Prix Henri Fauconnier 2011-2013

To Stefan Constantinescu • 2014

Pierre Stryckmans Award/Lecture of the Belgian Society of Hematology

Doctoral Theses (PhD) - August 2014 to July 2015

20 • 11 • 2014
Marguerite KREIT, VIRO
Identification de facteurs antiviraux induits par les interférons de type I et sous-exprimés dans les neurones
Promoter: T. Michiels

28 • 11 • 2014
Deepti NARASIMHAIAH, GEHU
Combined analyses of clinico-pathological features, genetic alterations and immune infiltration improve understanding of tumor behavior and allow for better prognostication: application to gliomatosis cerebri and uveal melanomas
Promoter: C. Godfraind

11 • 12 • 2014
Nathalie ARTS, LICR
Microenvironnement inflammatoire et échappement à la réponse immunitaire anti-tumorale : Le microARN-155 réprime l'expression de MITF-M dans les mélanomes
Promoter: E. De Plaen

12 • 12 • 2014
Anne-Elisabeth PETIT, LICR
Disarming tumor infiltrating T lymphocytes: Galectins impair secretory synapse formation by disturbing LFA-1 signaling
Promoter: P. van der Bruggen

5 • 2 • 2015
Caroline HUYGENS, GECE
Identification of proteins regulating TGF-ß production in human regulatory T lymphocytes
Promoter: S. Lucas

12 • 3 • 2015
Alexis PONCY, LPAD
Transcription factors SOX4 and SOX9 cooperatively control development of intrahepatic bile ducts
Promoter: F. Lemaigre

22 • 4 • 2015
Fabian BORGHESE, VIRO
Theiler's virus leader protein inhibits stress granule formation through PKR inhibition
Promoter: T. Michiels

27 • 4 • 2015
Alexandre MARBAIX, BCHM-GRM
Enzymes involved in the repair of hydrated forms of NADH and NADPH: identification, characterization and subcellular distribution
Promoter: E. Van Schaftingen

29 • 4 • 2015
Astrid VAN BELLE, MEXP
Role of IL-22R ligands in mouse models of skin diseases
Promoter: L. Dumoutier

10 • 6 • 2015
Céline POWIS DE TENBOSSCHE, LICR
Résistance tumorale au rejet immunitaire par induction d'apoptose des lymphocytes T cytologiques anti-tumoraux
Promoter: B. Van den Eynde

26 • 6 • 2015
Alexandre MICHAUX, LICR
Apprêtement non conventionnel de peptides antigéniques : production d'antigènes tumoraux par épissage inverse dans le protéasome ou par des protéases distinctes du protéasome
Promoter: N. Vigneron

1 • 7 • 2015
Pauline COUDYZER, CELL
Study of the mechanisms coupling tissue breakdown and regeneration during menstruation in a murine model of human endometrial xenografts
Promoter: E. Marbaix

The de Duve Memorial Lecture

This biennial Distinguished Lectures series was created in 2013 in honor of the founder of our Institute, the late Professor Christian de Duve († May 4, 2013). It is to be given every other year by a prominent international scientist.

2013 Michael HALL • Biozentrum, University of Basel, Switzerland

The J.-F. Heremans Lecture

Following the untimely death, on 29th October, 1975, of our colleague Joseph-Félix Heremans, a J.-F. Heremans Memorial Lecture was created, to be given every other year by a prominent international scientist.

1976	Sir Gustav NOSSAL • The Walter & Eliza Hall Institute of Medical Research, Melbourne, Australia
1978	Henry KUNKEL • Rockefeller University, New York, NY, USA
1980	Michael SELA • Weizmann Institute of Science, Rehovot, Israel
1982	Jean DAUSSET • Nobel Laureate • Institut de Recherches sur les Maladies du Sang, Hôpital Saint-Louis, Paris, France
1984	Avrion MITCHISON • University College London, UK
1986	Jan KLEIN • Max-Planck-Institut für Biologie, Tübingen, Germany
1988	Zanvil COHN • Rockefeller University, New York, NY, USA
1990	André CAPRON • Institut Pasteur de Lille, France
1992	Jean-Charles CEROTTINI • Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research, Lausanne Branch, Switzerland
1994	Fritz MELCHERS • Basel Institute for Immunology, Switzerland
1996	Lorenzo MORETTA • National Institute for Cancer Research, University of Genova, Italy
1998	Charles WEISSMANN • Institut für Molekularbiologie, Universität Zürich, Switzerland
2000	Antonio LANZAVECCHIA • Institute for Research in Biomedicine, Bellinzona, Switzerland
2002	Salvador MONCADA • The Wolfson Institute for Biomedical Research, University College London, UK
2004	Alain FISCHER • Groupe Hospitalier Necker-Enfants Malades, Paris, France
2006	Harvey LODISH • Whitehead Institute for Biomedical Research and Massachussetts Institute of Technology, Cambridge, MA, USA
2008	Jean-Laurent CASANOVA • Hôpital Necker-Enfants Malades, Paris, France
2010	Jules HOFFMANN • Nobel Laureate • Institut de Biologie Moléculaire et Cellulaire, Université de Strasbourg, France
2012	Marc TESSIER-LAVIGNE • President, The Rockefeller University, New York, NY, USA
2014	George STARK • Case Western Reserve University, Cleveland, OH, USA

Plenary Lectures - August 2014 to July 2015

August

Daniel GONZALEZ-DUNIA
INSERM UMR 1043, Centre de Physiopathologie de Toulouse-Purpan, France
Bornavirus X protein: a novel neuroprotective tool?

September

Susana MATAMOUROS
Dept of Microbiology, University of Washington, Seattle, WA, USA
Mechanism of activation of the *S. typhimurium* histidine kinase, PhoQ, via its HAMP domain

Karina XAVIER
Gulbenkian Science Institute, Institute for Chemical & Biological Technology, Universidade Nova de Lisboa, Portugal
Manipulating the interspecies quorum sensing signal AI-2 in the mouse gut

October

Vladimir MIRONOV
Division of 3D Technologies, Renato Archer Center for Information Technology, Campinas, SP, Brazil
3D bioprinting: How to print human organ

Johan LENNARTSSON
Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research, Uppsala University, Sweden
Role of ubiquitination in PDGF receptor down-regulation

Lionel LARUE
Normal & Pathological Development of Melanocytes, INSERM-CNRS, Institut Curie, Orsay, France
Beta-catenin and associated proteins in the melanocyte lineage

November

Chaire Francqui au titre belge 2013-2014
Michel GEORGES
Unit of Animal Genomics, GIGA-R & Faculté de Médecine Vétérinaire, Université de Liège, Belgium
Lis-moi ton génome, je te dirai qui tu es

20th J.F. Heremans Memorial Lecture
George STARK
Dept of Molecular Genetics, Case Western Reserve University, Cleveland, OH, USA
Novel aspects of signaling in response to activation of STATs and NF-κB

Vladimir DIVOKY
Dept of Biology, Faculty of Medicine & Dentistry, Palacky University, Olomouc, Czech Republic
Cellular thresholds of DNA damage signaling in myeloproliferative disorders

Rose ZAMOYSKA
Institute of Immunology & Infection Research, University of Edinburgh, UK
Lymphocyte population dynamics and genetic susceptibility to autoimmune disease

Nick HANNAN
Cambridge Stem Cell Institute, University of Cambridge, UK
Generation of multipotent foregut stem cells from human pluripotent cells

December

Kenneth KEILER
Dept of Biochemistry & Molecular Biology, Pennsylvania State University, University Park, PA, USA
Killing bacteria with non-stop translation

Michel BRAHIC
Depts of Microbiology & Immunology, Stanford University School of Medicine, CA, USA
Modeling the spread of alpha-synuclein prions in Parkinson's disease

Sabine BAILLY
Laboratoire Biologie du Cancer & de l'Infection, CEA de Grenoble, INSERM U1036, Université Grenoble-Alpes, France
BMP9 and BMP10 in angiogenesis and lymphangiogenesis

Françoise PORTEU
INSERM U1009, Institut Gustave Roussy, Université Paris XI, Villejuif, France
Signaling pathways governing HSC genomic stability: the unique role of thrombopoietin

February

Xavier CAHU
INSERM U967, CEA, Université Paris Diderot, Fontenay-aux-Roses, Paris, France
Intrinsic and extrinsic factors contributing to the growth of T-cell acute lymphoblastic leukemia

Cécile HAUMAITRE
INSERM U969, CNRS UMR7622, Université Pierre et Marie Curie, Paris, France
Transcriptional control of pancreatic morphogenesis and function: role of Hnf1b

Daniele CATANZARO
Louvain School of Management, Université catholique de Louvain, Belgium
Classifying the progression of ductal carcinoma from single-cell sampled data: A case study

Todd LOWTHER
Center for Structural Biology & Dept of Biochemistry, Wake Forest School of Medicine, Winston-Salem, NC, USA
Targeting hydroxyproline dehydrogenase as a therapy for oxalate kidney stone formation in primary hyperoxaluria

Sandra PELLEGRINI
Cytokine Signaling Unit, Institut Pasteur, Paris, France
Fine control of type I interferons signaling: Relevance in health and disease

Francisco REAL
Epithelial carcinogenesis group, Centro Nacional de Investigaciones Oncológicas, Madrid, Spain
Pancreatic adenocarcinoma: Transcriptional regulation links differentiation and inflammation

March

Alain VANDERPLASSCHEN
Dept of Infectious & Parasitic Diseases, Faculté de Médecine Vétérinaire, Université de Liège, Belgium
TNFα mediates salutary behavioural fever in teleost fish in response to viral infection

Charles SAMUEL
Dept of Molecular, Cellular & Developmental Biology, University of California, Santa Barbara, CA, USA
Yin-Yang of the interferon system – ADAR1 and PKR as opposing modulators of the innate immune response

Freda STEVENSON
Cancer Sciences Unit, Faculty of Medicine, University of Southampton, UK
Exploitation of normal B-cell development by human lymphoma

Jean-Claude LECRON
Laboratoire Inflammation, Tissus Epithéliaux & Cytokines, Université de Poitiers, France
Critical role of Th17 cytokines, Osm, IL-1 and TNF in skin inflammation and wound healing

Bruno KYEWSKI
Division of Developmental Immunology, German Cancer Research Center, Heidelberg, Germany
The immunological homunculus, or how we learn to tolerate ourselves

Sharon BENZENO
Adaptive Biotechnologies Corp., Seattle, WA, USA
Accelerating innovation with immunosequencing

April

Marina SHKRELI
Institute for Research on Cancer & Aging, Faculté de Médecine de Nice, France
Understanding and enhancing kidney epithelium renewal through regulated control of telomerase in vivo

Ilse ROOMAN
Cancer Division, Garvan Institute of Medical Research, The Kinghorn Cancer Centre, Darlinghurst NSW, Australia
Novel key genes in pancreatic cancer, informed by next gen sequencing

Armelle PREVOST-BLONDEL
Dept Infection, Immunity & Inflammation, Institut Cochin, Université Paris Descartes, Paris, France
Role of NOS2 on protumoral properties of gd T cells in a spontaneous model of melanoma

Yves BRUN
Dept of Biology, Indiana University, Bloomington, IN, USA
Mechanisms and evolution of bacterial morphology

Peter van ENDERT
INSERM U1151, CNRS UMR 8253, Université Paris Descartes, Paris, France
Endosome dynamics and antigen presentation by dendritic cells

May

Sigal BEN-YEHUDA
Dept of Microbiology & Molecular Genetics, Institute for Medical Research Israel-Canada, The Hebrew University of Jerusalem, Israel
On the characteristics and dynamics of bacterial nanotubes

Robert TAYLOR
Hypertension & Vascular Disease Research Center, Wake Forest School of Medicine, Winston-Salem, NC, USA
Mechanisms of pain and inflammation in endometriosis

Patrizia AGOSTINIS
Laboratory of Cell Death Research & Therapy, Dept of Molecular & Cell Biology, University of Leuven, Belgium
ER stress and calreticulin in immunogenic cell death

Veronica FINISGUERRA
Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research, Brussels Branch, Belgium
Role of MET in neutrophil recruitment and cytotoxicity. Implications for cancer and inflammation

PhD Day
All graduate students of the de Duve Institute present their work either as a talk or a poster.

June

Leila VARGHESE
de Duve Institute, SIGN
The activation and inhibition of JAK2 in proliferative blood disorders

Matthieu ROUSSEAU
Centre de Recherche en Rhumatologie & Immunologie, Faculté de Médecine de l'Université Laval, Québec, Canada
Rôle des phospholipases A2 dans la biologie du thymus

July

Annika MÅLIN BRUGER
T Cell Signalling Laboratory, Sir William Dunn School of Pathology, University of Oxford, UK
Modulation of TCR signalling by antigen affinity and Themis

Research Groups

Human genetics

Miikka Vikkula

The aim of our research is to understand the molecular mechanisms underlying a variety of disorders of the cardiovascular and skeletal systems, as well as certain cancers. We are especially interested in evaluating the contribution of genetic variation to human disease. The bases of many disorders remain unknown, and current treatments are therefore aimed at alleviating symptoms. Identification of the primary causes as well as modulating factors would allow for the development of treatments that are more specific and "curative". As this research is based on human DNA extracted from blood and tissue samples from patients, the group works closely with several clinicians and multidiciplinary centers worldwide (*e.g.* Centre des Malformations Vasculaires, Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc, UCL; Vascular Anomalies Center, Children's Hospital, Boston, USA; Consultation des Angiomes, CHU de Caen; and Centre labiopalatin, Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc, UCL).

Venous malformations and glomuvenous malformations ("glomangiomas")

M. Uebelhoer, J. Soblet, P. Brouillard, M. Amyere, H.-L. Nguyen, A. Mendola, N. Limaye, N. Revencu, L.M. Boon, M. Vikkula, in collaboration with B.R. Olsen (Harvard Medical School, Boston, USA), J.B. Mulliken and S. Fishman (Children's Hospital, Boston, USA), A. Dompmartin (CHU de Caen, France)

Venous malformations (VM) are bluish-purple cutaneous and mucosal vascular lesions. They are often congenital, but can appear later in life. They have a tendency to grow slowly with the growth of the child. Glomuvenous malformations (GVM, "glomangiomas") are a special subtype of venous anomaly. They are clinically similar to VMs, but our clinico-genetic study has defined criteria by which they can be distinguished.

We previously discovered that rare, hereditary venous malformations are caused by an activating mutation in the endothelial cell receptor tyrosine kinase *TIE2/TEK* (Fig. 1). Despite the ubiquitous presence of these germline mutations, the lesions they cause are localized. We hypothesized that lesion-development requires a somatic second hit in *TIE2*, and obtained proof for this from lesions from two different patients [1]. At least 50% of common sporadic VMs are also caused by somatic mutations in *TIE2* [1], as are lesions of Blue Rubber Bleb Nevus syndrome, a rare congenital disorder whose etiology was unknown. To understand how TIE2 mutations cause VMs, we carried out functional analyses of the effects of VM-causative mutations on endothelial cells, *in vitro* and *in vivo*. We find that the aberrant activation of AKT by VM-causative mutations inhibits the transcription factor FOXO1, resulting in a lack of the major smooth muscle cell recruitment factor PDGFB [2]. This would account for the sparse, irregular mural layer characteristic of VM. The importance of the AKT pathway in VM pathogenesis is borne out by the ability of the mTORC inhibitor, rapamycin, to control the expansion of lesions in a mouse model of the disease [3]. It also ameliorated symptoms in a preliminary trial of six patients with VMs recalcitrant to conventional therapies demonstrating for the first time feasibility for a molecular approach in the treatment of these lesions [3]. This gives great hope for all patients affected with vascular anoamlies. In an effort to identify the cause of the 50% of sporadic VMs in which no TIE2 mutations are detected, we are using Next Generation Sequencing Technology to carry out deep-sequencing of DNA from a series of VM tissues.

Glomuvenous malformations (GVM) are mostly, if not always, inherited. We discovered that GVM are caused by loss-of-function mutations in a gene we named glomulin. So far, we have identified GLMN mutations in 162 families, the most frequent being present in 44%. We have also discovered that the double-hit mechanism holds true for most if not all GVM, predominantly in the form of acquired uniparental isodisomy (aUPID) of chromosome 1p [4]. This renders the inherited glomulin mutation homozygous in affected tissues, without loss of genetic material. To better understand the role of glomulin, we generated glomulin-deficient mice, which are embryonic-lethal ear-

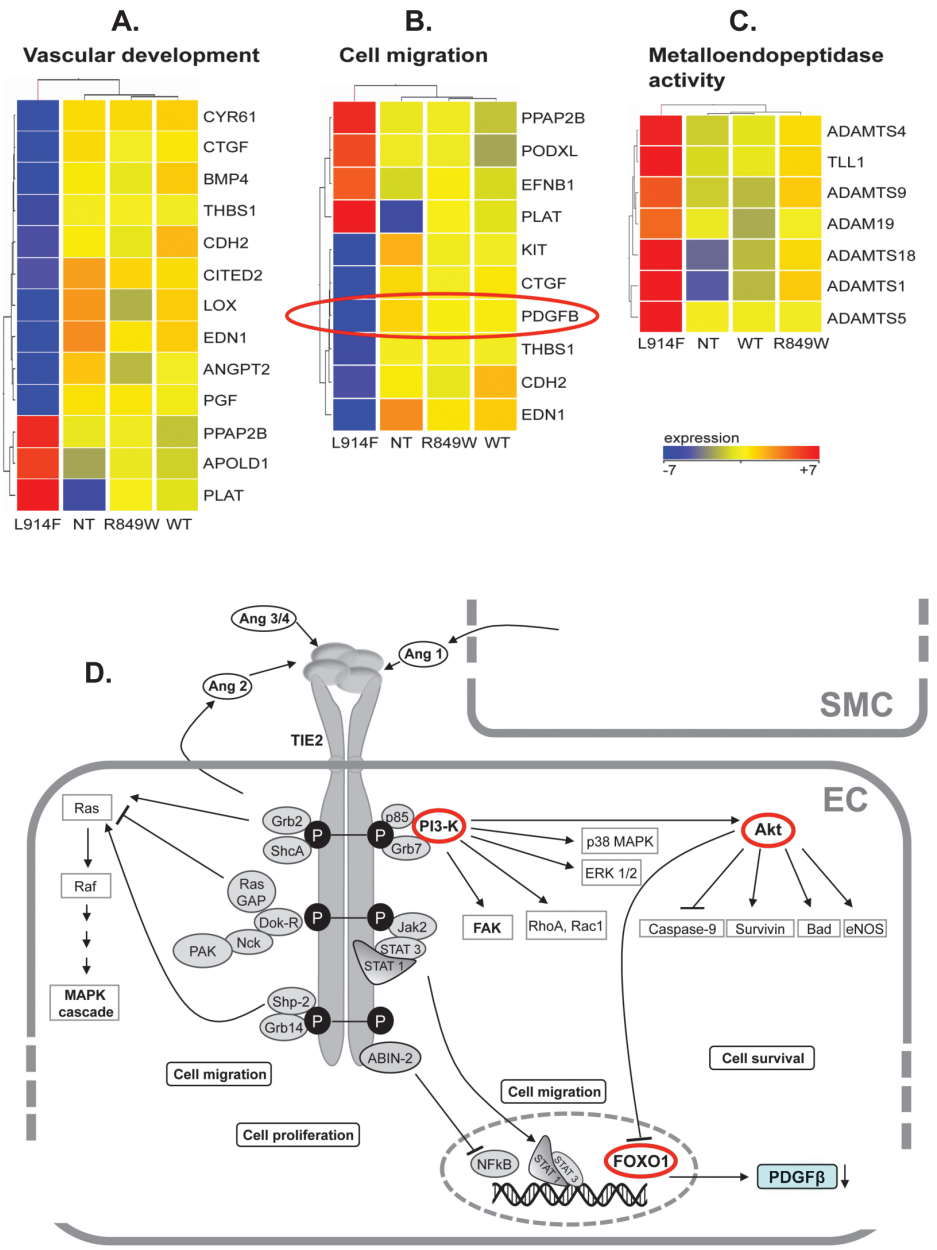


Fig. 1. Effects of TIE2 mutations on endothelial cell transcription. The most frequent TIE2 mutation, L914F, dysregulates genes that participate in angiogenesis (A), cell migration (B), and extracellular matrix turnover (C). In particular, it causes an AKT-dependent deficiency of PDGFB, a major smooth muscle cell attractant produced by normal endothelial cells via its transcription factor FOXO1 (D).

ly in development. While also lethal, conditional knock-down of *glmn* (using RNAi technology) during midgestation allows embryos to develop further. These mice exhibit multifocal vascular defects, and therefore serve as a model in which to study the role of glomulin in vascular development and in GVM.

Vascular anomalies affecting capillaries

M. Amyere, N. Revencu, N. Limaye, L.M. Boon, M. Vikkula, in collaboration with J.B. Mulliken and J. Bischoff (Children's Hospital, Boston, USA), S. Watanabe (Showa University School of Medicine, Tokyo, Japan), A. Dompmartin (CHU de Caen, France), V. Sybert (Washington University, Seattle, USA)

Capillaries, the smallest blood vessels that connect arterioles to venules, can give rise to various anomalies, two of which are very common: (i) hemangioma, a benign, localized overgrowth of capillary-like vessels; (ii) capillary malformation (CM; commonly known as port-wine stain), a localized defect of capillary-like vessels. Hemangiomas have a frequency of up to 12% in 1-year-old children, and typically undergo a period of rapid expansion followed by spontaneous regression. We have an extensive collection of tissue and blood samples of resected hemangiomas, and are using Next Generation Sequencing in an effort to identify causative genomic variants. These likely perturb VEGF signaling, which our work done with collaborators has demonstrated is key in the pathogenesis of

hemangioma [5].

CMs occur in 0.3% of newborns. Unlike hemangiomas, they persist throughout life if left untreated. Certain capillary malformations affect specific organs, such as the brain in the case of cerebral capillary malformations (CCMs). We discovered that inherited hyperkeratotic cutaneous capillary-venous malformations (HCCVM) associated with CCM are caused by a mutation in the *KRIT1* (Krev interaction trapped 1) gene, suggesting it is important not only for cerebral but also for the cutaneous vasculature. In addition, genome-wide linkage mapping on families with inherited capillary malformations led us to identify a linked locus *CMC1*. Screening of positional functional candidate genes resulted in the identification of mutations in the *RASA1* gene, a modifier of the Ras signaling pathway [6]. This implies that RAS pathway modulators may serve as a novel therapy for these patients in the future. Ongoing studies have led to the identification of *RASA1* mutations in 112 index patients. This has allowed for a more precise clinical description of the clinical signs and symptoms associated with this newly recognized disorder that we named Capillary Malformation-ArterioVenous Malformation (CM-AVM) [7]. Importantly, capillary lesions can be associated with deeper, more dangerous anomalies about 20% of the time; these include arteriovenous malformation and fistula (AVM/AVF), Parkes Weber syndrome, and Vein-of-Galen aneurysmal malformation, which warrant careful clinical management. Subsequently, we tested *RASA1* in overlapping phenotypes, such as sporadic CM with limb overgrowth and Klippel-Trenaunay syndrome. We did not identify any clear pathogenic change in these patients.

Lymphedema

P. Brouillard, M. Schlögel, E. Fastré, A. Mendola, L.M. Boon, N. Revencu, M. Vikkula, in collaboration with G. Giacalone, (Geel, Belgium), I. Quere (Montpellier, France), K. Devriendt (KUL), D. Chitayat (Toronto, Canada)

Lymphatic anomalies include a variety of developmental and/or functional defects affecting lymphatic vessels: sporadic and familial forms of primary lymphedema, secondary lymphedema, chylothorax and chylous ascites, lymphatic malformations, and overgrowth syndromes with a lymphatic component. Lymphedema leads to disabling swelling that occurs mostly on the extremities, and is extremely difficult to treat. Mutations have been identified in at least 20 genes encoding proteins that participate in signaling, mainly by VEGFR-3 but also by other tyrosine kinase receptors [8] (Fig. 2). These mutations explain about a quarter of the incidence of primary lymphedema, mostly the inherited forms. We are using Next Generation Sequencing to identify additional players, which likely interact with these pathways. We have found that mutations in SOX18 not only cause the Hypotrichosis-Lymphedema-Telangiectasia syndrome, but a specific Stop codon leads to severe glomerulonephritis that requires renal transplantation in the short term. We also reported two cases of hydrops fetalis with a mutation in VEGFR3, demonstrating the importance to consider this gene in the differential molecular diagnosis. By a systematic study, we discovered *KIF11* mutations in all familial cases of microcephaly, with or without chorioretinopathy, lymphedema or mental retardation (MCLMR), as well as in most of the sporadic cases, indicating that there is no sign of locus heterogeneity [9].

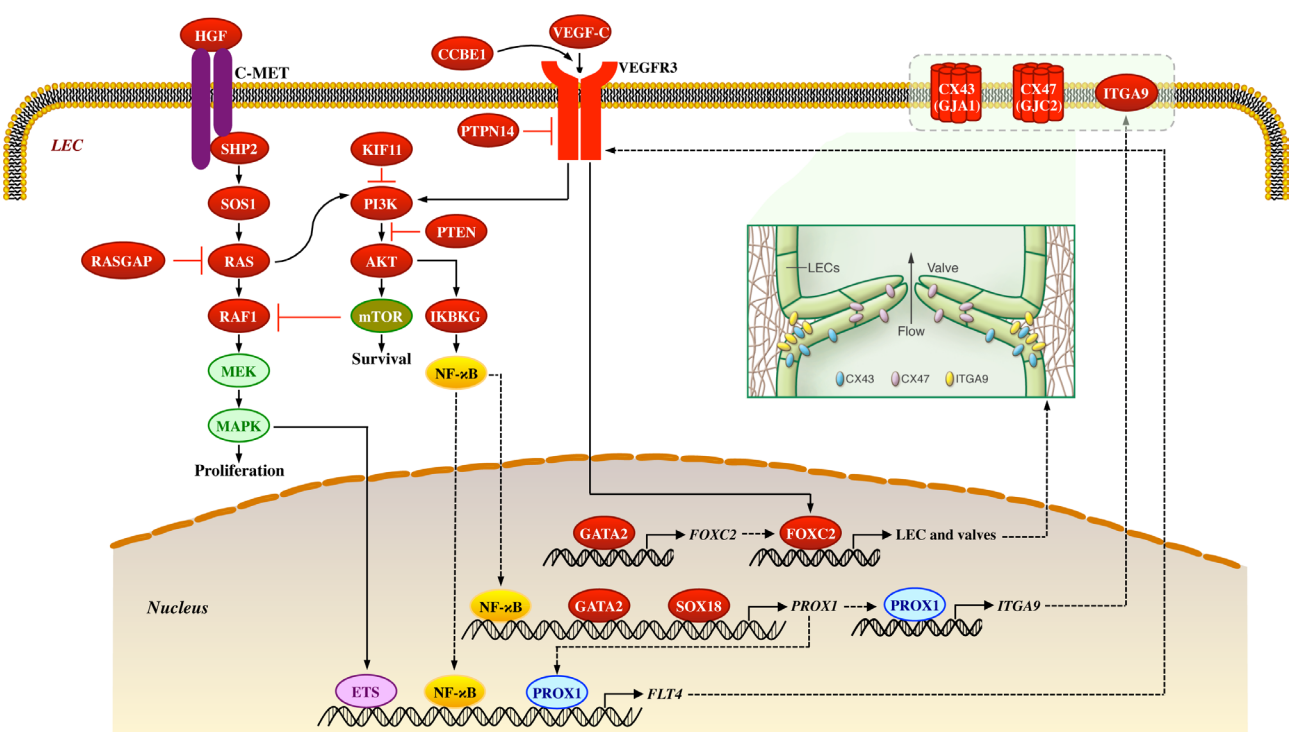


Fig. 2. Schematic view of a lymphatic endothelial cell (LEC) and valve. Lymphatic anomaly-associated proteins are frequently associated with the VEGF-C/VEGFR-3 signaling pathway. Proteins mutated in lymphedema or other lymphatic disorders are shown in red.

Cleft lip and palate

M. Basha, B. Demeer, N. Revencu, M. Vikkula, in collaboration with B. Bayet, G. François, N. Deggouj (Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc, UCL)

Cleft lip and palate (CLP) is a congenital anomaly of complex etiology. Predisposition is governed by numerous genetic loci, in combination with environmental factors. Clefts have an incidence of 1/700 births. We have collected and continue to collect DNA samples from a large number of patients. These include a series of patients affected with popliteal pterygium syndrome, as well as van der Woude syndrome, the most common cleft syndrome. We showed that *IRF6* is the major causative gene in our Belgian cohort. This study led to several collaborations that allowed us to carry out a genotype-phenotype correlation on hundreds of patients from different ethnic backgrounds. Results showed that *IRF6* is mutated in 69% of VWS patients and 97% of PPS patients. Interestingly, mutation-distribution is non-random: 80% are localized in *IRF6* exons 3, 4, 7 and 9 for VWS, and 72% in exon 4 for PPS patients. These findings are of great importance for clinical diagnosis, mutational screens and genetic counseling. We also demonstrated that *IRF6* predisposes to non-syndromic clefts in Europe and that it is mutated in familial clefts with minor lip anomalies. In parallel, we identified a new gene, *FAF1*, responsible for cleft palate only and Pierre Robin sequence [10]. This gene is associated with clefts across populations. Zebrafish studies confirmed its role during embryonic development and jaw formation. We have begun to use Next Generation Sequencing (NGS) in an effort to uncover additional genes that play a role in non-syndromic and syndromic orofacial clefts.

Essential hypertension

L. Evenepoel, A. Mendola, M. Vikkula, in collaboration with A. Persu (Division of Cardiology, Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc, UCL)

High blood pressure - commonly called hypertension - is found in almost >25% of the adult population worldwide and affects 2 million Belgians. Despite the wide range of antihypertensive therapies available, blood pressure is adequately controlled in only 30-40% of hypertensive patients. In a large majority of cases, no specific cause is found ("essential hypertension") and high blood pressure reflects the interplay of lifestyle (obesity, high salt intake) and genetic factors; 30-50% of blood pressure level is thought to be genetically determined. Despite this, conventional linkage and small, underpowered association studies have failed to establish the role of genetic variants in susceptibility.

In an effort to find genetic variations that account for a significant proportion of blood pressure heritability, and to study the interactions between known variants with mild to moderate effects, we set up a multicentric national association study (HYPERGEN) with the support of the Belgian Hypertension Committee. Thousand hypertensive patients and an equal number of normotensive subjects have been recruited. Detailed phenotyping including renin and aldosterone dosages was obtained, and more than 20 candidate SNPs distributed over 12 candidate genes have been genotyped. The analysis of the results of this large association study is currently under way.

Hypermobility

D. Manicourt, P. Brouillard, M. Vikkula

We try to identify the gene(s) responsible for the Ehlers-Danlos syndrome (EDS), hypermobility type, an under-recognized and yet relatively frequent condition. The syndrome has no cure and no distinctive biochemical collagen findings. Because of their excessive range of movement, joints are prone to joint dislocation and subluxations. The syndrome is a common cause of severe, early and multifocal osteoarthritis. Other clinical manifestations include chronic pain, easy bruising, functional bowel disorders, autonomic dysfunction and aortic root dilatation.

Selected cancers

Cancer is a genetic disease, the characterization of the underlying alterations of which is the key for understanding disease mechanisms, for improving diagnostics and for developing novel therapeutic concepts. Next Generation Sequencing (NGS) is a novel high-throughput technology, which allows unbiased characterization of complete tumoral genomes, transcriptomes and epigenomes. The technology has progressed quickly during the past years, and has now proven its capabilities. The manipulations have become simpler and standardized, sample costs have diminished, and the output has increased. That is why we have started to use it in several collaborative cancer projects, in addition to our own projects on vascular anomalies, lymphedema and cleft lip & palate.

Neuroendocrine tumors

L. Evenepoel, A. Mendola, M. Vikkula, in collaboration with A. Persu (Division of Cardiology, Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc, UCL)

Pheochromocytomas, and head and neck paragangliomas are neuroendocrine tumors derived from the neural crest. Paragangliomas are associated with parasympathetic ganglia and are usually non-secreting. By contrast, pheochromocytomas are derived from paraganglia associated with the orthosympathetic system and are characterized by increased secretion of catecholamines and paroxystic hypertension.

The current project aims to look at the nature and frequency of mutations in the known predisposing genes in pheochromocytoma, paraganglioma and other tumors in Belgium and to detect possible genotype-phenotype correlations. A multicentric collaboration including more than 20 hospitals from Belgium has therefore been established. Clinical information

and DNA from >200 patients with pheochromocytoma and paraganglioma, and more recently >50 patients suffering from thyroid tumors has been obtained.

The SDH genes code for the subunits of succinate deshydrogenase, at the crossroad of the mitochondrial respiratory chain and Krebs cycle. The four subunits of succinate deshydrogenase, *i.e.* SDHD, SDHB, and more rarely SDHC and SDHA, have been associated with paraganglioma and pheochromocytoma. Furthermore, SDHB mutations have been associated with an increased risk of recurrence and malignancy in several European series. In our study, the prevalence of SDHx mutations in head and neck paraganglioma was high (in the range of 40%). In sporadic cases, the prevalence of SDHB mutations (20%), was similar to that of SDHD (18%). Surprisingly, SDHB-associated tumors were mostly late-onset unilateral head and neck paraganglioma without evidence of recurrence or malignancy.

We also described a family with a very rare presentation of severe head and neck paraganglioma with liver and spine dissemination. No evidence of mutations was found in the known predisposing genes by dHPLC and/or SSCP. An in depth search for the genetic abnormality underlying this unusual form of paraganglioma disclosed a large deletion encompassing SDHB and part of TIMM8B, a gene encoding a mitochondrial chaperone, which may account for the severe phenotype observed in this family.

Our group was also involved in an international collaborative effort to look for the clinical spectrum associated with mutations of TMEM127, a recently described pheochromocytoma susceptibility gene.

Hematological malignancies and tumors of soft tissue and bone

H. Antoine-Poirel, N. Limaye, M. Vikkula, in collaboration with A. Ferster (Huderf, Jette), G. Ameye, J. Luciani, G. Tilman (Center for Human Genetics, Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc, UCL)

The explosion in the identification of genetic biomarkers of hematological malignancies and tumors of soft tissue and bone over the past 20 years has had significant impact on diagnosis, prognosis and treatment, as well as our understanding of the genetic processes that lead to tumorigenesis. Our aim is to characterize genomic alterations in both types of malignancy because their oncogenic mechanisms exhibit significant similarities. Towards this end, we use a variety of techniques including conventional and molecular cytogenetics (FISH and molecular karyotyping) to identify partner genes in reciprocal translocations, in non-classifiable cases of mesenchymal tumors to help understanding their physiopathogeny as well as their diagnosis.

We have a special interest to better characterize pediatric aggressive lymphomas. We identified prognostic chromosomal aberrations of childhood mature B-cell lymphoma in the frame of an international therapeutic trial. The MYC deregulation through chromosomal translocation is the genetic hallmark of Burkitt lymphoma (BL). This genomic event is not sufficient to BL development. Several cooperating genomic/epigenetic changes have been characterized. We dissected the pattern of genomic aberrations in a series of 34 lymphomas with *MYC* rearrangement for: (i) genome-wide copy number variations and copy-neutral loss of heterozygosity; (ii) *TP53*, *P14ARF*, *ID3 CCND3* and *TCF3* sequencing. Our results suggest heterogeneity in Burkitt lymphomagenesis depending on the age of onset.

Infant (≤ 1 yr-old) acute leukemias are rare (5-10% of childhood leukemias) and exhibit clinical and genetic features distinct from those occurring in older children, especially poor outcome, and high incidence (60-80%) of translocation involving the MLL gene (11q23). We are characterizing a series of 13 cases of infant acute leukemia already collected during the past 10 years in the Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc by a panel of eight genes with a kinase activity, which has been recently identified by whole exome sequencing in infant acute leukemias. This study will be extended to other Belgian cases included in the International Interfant therapeutic trial, coordinated by Alice Ferster in Belgium. The aim is to detect additional genetic events, which may cooperate with MLL rearrangement, even at a very low proportion, especially those who are expanded at relapse and which are targetable.

Familial inherited malignant disorders

H. Antoine-Poirel, N. Limaye, M. Vikkula, in collaboration with C. Besson (CHU Kremlin-Bicêtre, France), E. Wiame, E. Van Schaftingen (de Duve Institute)

While 5 to 10% of malignant solid tumors are inherited, familial aggregation of hematological malignancies is much more rarely reported. Some presentations are suggestive of an autosomal dominant transmission and thus to be monogenic, mainly in myeloid malignancies. Mutations in three genes encoding transcription factors important for hematopoiesis predispose to myeloid malignancies: *RUNX1*, *CEBPA* and recently *GATA2*. However, the majority of familial forms of nonsyndromic hematologic malignancies associated or not with solid tumors remain unexplained. Hodgkin lymphoma (HL) is one of the most common forms of lymphoma occurring in young adults in developed countries. It differs from other lymphomas for different characteristics. Both genetic and environmental factors (EBV infection) are thought to be involved.

In collaboration with Dr Caroline Besson, we are analyzing by whole exome sequencing a series of 10 families with at least two cases of Hodgkin lymphoma in first or second-degree relatives, which is suggestive of an autosomal dominant trait. The first screening of seven different families allowed identifying one gene mutated in two different families. Expression studies of the gene variants are under process.

Breast Cancer

M. Amyere, M. Vikkula, in collaboration with F. Duhoux (Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc, UCL)

Approximately 10% of all breast cancer cases are due to genetic predisposition. Half of them are due to alterations in two tumor suppressor genes involved in double strand break repair, *BRCA1* and *BRCA2*. Their constitutional alterations also confer an elevated lifetime risk for ovarian cancer. Inherited inactivating mutations or sequence variants in other genes, mainly tumor suppressor genes, often playing a role in various DNA repair pathways, have been reported in families with multiple cases of breast cancer (among others *TP53*, *ATM*, *CHEK2*, *RAD51C*, *PALB2*, *BARD1*, *BRIP1*, *RAD50*, *BAP1*, *XRCC2* and *XRCC3*, …). Until now, due to technical limitations in DNA sequencing, only a restricted number of candidate genes could be tested for mutations. Indeed, routine laboratory testing currently investigates only high-penetrance *BRCA1* and *BRCA2* alterations. While detecting germline mutations in genes involved in DNA repair currently has a huge impact on the screening and preventive measures offered to patients carrying these mutations, the therapeutic impact is rather limited. This will certainly change in the near future, with the advent of agents that require repair of double strand breaks by homologous recombination, such as poly ADP ribose polymerase (PARP) inhibitors. Our project aims to unravel the predisposing genetic variations in patients with family history of breast cancer without a BRCA1/2 mutation by using next generation sequencing.

Genomics platform: DNA-Chip, next generation sequencing and bioinformatics

M. Amyere, P. Brouillard, R. Helaers, M. Vikkula

We host the UCL microarray platform (Affymetrix), used by several groups in the de Duve Institute and UCL for expression profiling as well as genotyping. It is also used by the Center for Human Genetics, Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc, for scanning their diagnostic molecular karyotypes. We have also collaborated with several groups from around the world on whole genome mapping studies. In work done with Dr Jüppner (Harvard Medical School, Boston), we genotyped a large family with a new form of hypophosphatemia and mapped this autosomal recessive form (designated ARHP) to chromosome 4q21. This allowed for the identification of causative homozygous mutations in DMP1 (dentin matrix protein 1), which encodes a non-collagenous bone matrix protein expressed in osteoblasts and osteocytes. In collaboration with G. Matthijs (KULeuven), we used autozygosity mapping along with expression profile analysis to identify a new gene for congenital glycosylation disorder [11]. In collaboration with Dr Vermeesch (KULeuven), we genotyped a large family with autosomal-dominant microtia. Copy number analysis led to the identification of five tandem copies of a copy number-variable region at chromosome 4p16, linked to the disease. With the same group, we established that chromosome instability is common during early human embryogenesis in study of 23 pre-implantation embryos from nine fertile couples. Additionally, rearrangements such as segmental imbalances were observed in 70% of the 23 embryos tested. This explains low human fecundity and identifies post-zygotic chromosome instability as a leading cause of constitutional chromosomal disorders [12].

In an exciting development, this platform has been complemented by a High Throughput Sequencing systems. Funded by the Fondation Contre le Cancer, it consists of a high-throughput Solid 5500XL sequencer for *e.g.* whole exome sequencing studies, a low through-put Personal Genome Machine (Ion Torrent) for targeted genetic studies and a more recent medium-level-through-put Ion Proton with Ion Chef robot for larger scale targeted studies (all from Life Technologies). Moreover, a computing cluster for bioinformatics processing with 80 Terabytes was acquired. This equipment allows us to perform Exome-seq, Genome-seq, RNA-seq, Small RNA profiling, ChIP-seq and methylation studies. Data analysis is performed using Lifescope software (Life technologies), and a combination of open source packages (BWA, GATK, snpEff). Downstream evaluation and filtering of variants is performed using "Highlander", a package that integrates several *in-silico* analysis programs and utilities with a user-friendly graphical interface (developed in-house by Raphaël Helaers, PhD, Bioinformatician). This enhances our ability to identify and explore the genetic and epigenetic bases of disease.

Selected publications

1. Limaye N, Wouters V, Uebelhoer M, Tuominen M, Wirkkala R, Mulliken JB, Eklund L, Boon LM, Vikkula M. Somatic mutations in angiopoietin receptor gene TEK cause solitary and multiple sporadic venous malformations. Nat Genet. 2009;41:118-24.

2. Uebelhoer M, Natynki M, Kangas J, Mendola A, Nguyen HL, Soblet J, Godfraind C, Boon LM, Eklund L, Limaye N, Vikkula M. Venous malformation-causative TIE2 mutations mediate an AKT-dependent decrease in PDGFB. Hum Mol Genet. 2013;22:3438-48.

3. Boscolo E, Kang K-T, Limaye N, Soblet J, Uebelhoer M, Natynki M, Brugnara C, Seront E, Eklund L, Vikkula M*, Bischoff J*, Boon LM*. Venous malformation: from causative mutations to murine model and targeted therapy. J Clin Invest. 2015;in press. *equal contribution.

4. Amyere M, Aerts V, Brouillard P, McIntyre BA, Duhoux FP, Wassef M, Enjolras O, Mulliken JB, Devuyst O, Antoine-Poirel H, Boon LM, Vikkula M. Somatic uniparental isodisomy explains multifocality of glomuvenous malformations. Am J Hum Genet. 2013;92:188-96.

5. Jinnin M, Medici D, Park L, Limaye N, Liu Y, Boscolo E, Bischoff J, Vikkula M, Boye E, Olsen BR. Suppressed NFAT-dependent VEGFR1 expression and constitutive VEGFR2 signaling in infantile hemangioma. Nat Med. 2008;14:1236-46.

6. Eerola I, Boon LM, Mulliken JB, Burrows PE, Dompmartin A, Watanabe S, Vanwijck R, Vikkula M. Capillary malformation-arteriovenous malformation, a new clinical and genetic disorder caused by RASA1 mutations. Am J Hum Genet. 2003;73:1240-9.

7. Revencu N, Boon LM, Mulliken JB, Enjolras O, Cordisco MR, Burrows PE, Clapuyt P, Hammer F, Dubois J, Baselga E, Brancati F, Carder R,

Quintal JM, Dallapiccola B, Fischer G, Frieden IJ, Garzon M, Harper J, Johnson-Patel J, Labreze C, Martorell L, Paltiel HJ, Pohl A, Prendiville J, Quere I, Siegel DH, Valente EM, Van Hagen A, Van Hest L, Vaux KK, Vicente A, Weibel L, Chitayat D, Vikkula M. Parkes Weber syndrome, vein of Galen aneurysmal malformation, and other fast-flow vascular anomalies are caused by RASA1 mutations. Hum Mutat. 2008;29:959-65.

8. Brouillard P, Boon L, Vikkula M. Genetics of lymphatic anomalies. J Clin Invest. 2014;124:898-904.

9. Schlögel MJ, Mendola A, Fastré E, Vasudevan P, Devriendt K, de Ravel TJ, Van Esch H, Casteels I, Arroyo Carrera I, Cristofoli F, Fieggen K, Jones K, Lipson M, Balikova I, Singer A, Soller M, Mercedes Villanueva M, Revencu N, Boon LM, Brouillard P, Vikkula M. No evidence of locus heterogeneity in familial microcephaly with or without chorioretinopathy, lymphedema, or mental retardation syndrome. Orphanet J Rare Dis. 2015;10:52.

10. Ghassibe-Sabbagh M, Desmyter L, Langenberg T, Claes F, Boute O, Bayet B, Pellerin P, Hermans K, Backx L, Mansilla MA, Imoehl S, Nowak S, Ludwig KU, Baluardo C, Ferrian M, Mossey PA, Noethen M, Dewerchin M, François G, Revencu N, Vanwijck R, Hecht J, Mangold E, Murray J, Rubini M, Vermeesch JR, Antoine-Poirel H, Carmeliet P, Vikkula M. FAF1, a gene that is disrupted in cleft palate and has conserved function in zebrafish. Am J Hum Genet. 2011;88:150-61.

11. Foulquier F, Amyere M, Jaeken J, Zeevaert R, Schollen E, Race V, Bammens R, Morelle W, Rosnoblet C, Legrand D, Demaegd D, Buist N, Cheillan D, Guffon N, Morsomme P, Annaert W, Freeze HH, Van Schaftingen E, Vikkula M, Matthijs G. TMEM165 deficiency causes a congenital disorder of glycosylation. Am J Hum Genet. 2012;91:15-26.

12. Vanneste E, Voet T, Le Caignec C, Ampe M, Konings P, Melotte C, Debrock S, Amyere M, Vikkula M, Schuit F, Fryns JP, Verbeke G, D'Hooghe T, Moreau Y, Vermeesch JR. Chromosome instability is common in human cleavage-stage embryos. Nat Med. 2009;15:577-83.

Miikka Vikkula, Member

de Duve Institute
GEHU - B1.74.06
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 74 96
[F] +32 02 764 74 60
[E] miikka.vikkula@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/anomalies-vasculaires-la-fente-labiale-la-fente-palatine/pathophysiology-vascular-anomalies

Staff members

Laurence **Boon**, Plastic Surgeon, Clinical Investigator • Hélène **Antoine-Poirel**, Geneticist, Clinical Investigator • Daniel **Manicourt**, Rheumatologist, Clinical Investigator • Nisha **Limaye**, Associate Member • Mustapha **Amyere**, Assistant Member • Pascal **Brouillard**, Assistant Member • Raphael **Helaers**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Ha-Long **Nguyen**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Mélanie **Uebelhoer**, Postdoctoral Fellow (until September 2014) • Mirta **Basha**, Dentist, Graduate Student • Bénédicte **Demeer**, Geneticist, Graduate Student (from February 2014) • Lucie **Evenepoel**, Graduate Student • Elodie **Fastré**, Graduate Student • Matthieu **Schlögel**, Graduate Student • Julie **Soblet**, Graduate Student • Antonella **Mendola**, Research Assistant • Liliana **Niculescu**, Research Assistant (part-time), Administrative Assistant (part-time) • Amandine **Collignon**, Master's Student • Céline **Schoonjans**, Master's Student • Khadijeh **Zare**, Master's Student • Tony **Wawina Bokalanga**, Master's Student • Dominique **Cottem**, Research Technician (part-time) • Audrey **Debue**, Research Technician • Delphine **Nolf**, Research Technician • Anne **Van Egeren**, Research Technician (part-time) • Mourad **El Kaddouri**, Technical Assistant (part-time)

Hepatic and pancreatic cell differentiation in health and disease

Frédéric Lemaigre
Patrick Jacquemin

The group studies the molecular and cellular mechanisms that govern development of the liver and pancreas. The fundamental knowledge gained by this work is essential for improving cell therapy of metabolic diseases of the liver and pancreas (enzyme deficiencies, diabetes), and for understanding the pathophysiology of organ malformations (*e.g.* polycystic liver diseases, biliary anomalies). Cell differentiation mechanisms which are operating in normal development and which are identified by the research group, are the basis for investigation of abnormal differentiation of liver and pancreatic cancer cells.

Liver development

Y. Achouri, J.-B. Beaudry, C. Demarez, A. Poncy, T. Saandi, J. Tys

The main cell types of the liver are the hepatocytes, which exert the metabolic functions of the organ, and the biliary cells (cholangiocytes) which delineate the bile ducts. We study how the hepatocytes and biliary cells differentiate and how bile ducts are formed. Our preferred model organism to investigate liver development is the mouse. This includes analysis of transgenic mouse lines generated with help of the Transgene Technology platform which is managed by our research group. When disease mechanisms are investigated, findings from mouse models are validated using human tissue samples obtained from collaborating clinical research centers.

The biliary tract consists of intrahepatic bile ducts which collect bile produced by the hepatocytes, and of extrahepatic ducts which drain bile from the liver to the intestine. Biliary cells delineate the lumen of the bile ducts and modify the composition of bile. These cells, like hepatocytes, derive from embryonic liver progenitor cells called hepatoblasts. Our discovery of the Onecut transcription factors led to the identification of the first transcriptional network regulating bile duct development [1]. Also, the use of lineage tracing approaches enabled us to demonstrate that hepatoblasts give rise to embryonic hepatocyte and cholangiocyte precursors, but that a fraction of the latter differentiate to adult periportal hepatocytes and adult liver progenitor cells. This work drew a new fate map of the hepatic cells during development [2] (Fig. 1). Moreover, using a mouse model that was generated in the laboratory

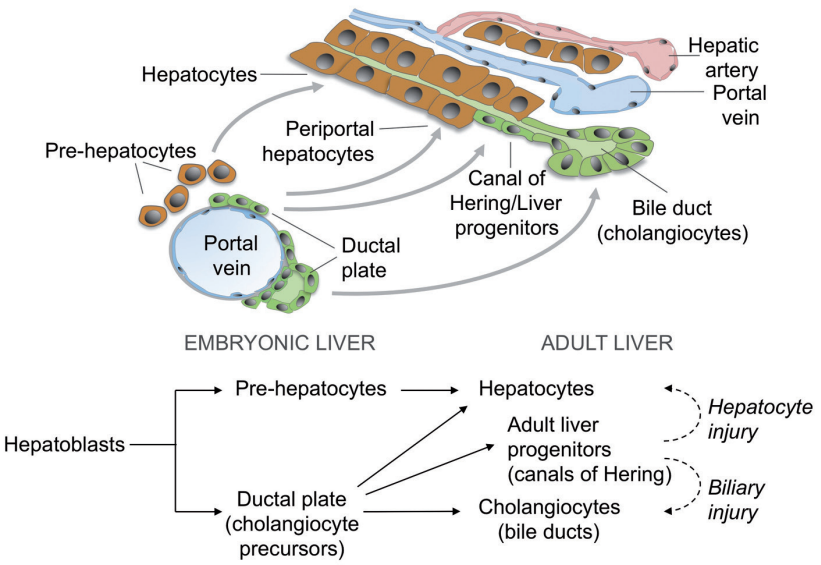


Fig. 1. Fate map of the hepatic cells in embryonic and adult liver (adapted from Lemaigre, Hepatology. 2014; 59:726-8).

(Osteopontin-CreER) and which allows genetic tracing of adult biliary cells in disease, we provided the first *in vivo* demonstration that cholangiocytes or liver progenitor cells differentiate to functional hepatocytes after liver injury [3]. This work was performed in collaboration with Prof. I. Leclercq (Laboratory of Hepato-Gastroenterology, Université catholique de Louvain). Current efforts are devoted to the identification of the transcription factors, microRNAs and signal transduction pathways that control bile duct development in health and disease.

Discovery of new regulators of normal liver development

In search for new molecular determinants of biliary differentiation, we investigated the transcription factor network that drives cholangiocyte differentiation and bile duct formation. Using liver-specific gene inactivation strategies we found that Sox9 controls the timing of bile duct development [4]. Sox9 is only transiently required for bile duct development, suggesting that other Sox family members are involved in biliary morphogenesis. Liver-specific inactivation of Sox4 in the mouse inhibited cholangiocyte differentiation and bile duct development. In cooperation with Sox9, Sox4 controlled several processes that are known to promote biliary development. These include Transforming Growth Factor-β (TGF-β), Notch, and Hippo-Yap signaling, as well primary cilia formation and secretion of laminin α5. Therefore, Sox4 is a new regulator of biliary development which exerts pleiotropic functions in cooperation with Sox9 [5] (Fig. 2).

MicroRNAs stand out as essential regulators of hepatic cell differentiation. Our earlier work has shown how miR-122 fine-tunes the expression of liver-specific transcription factors that are key drivers of hepatocyte development [6]. We have now analysed the microRNA expression profile of developing biliary cells purified from embryonic liver. This enabled us to select microRNAs that are candidate regulators of cholangiocyte differentiation. One miRNA candidate has now been shown to repress hepatocyte differentiation while promoting cholangiocyte differentiation. These observations were made both in cultured hepatoblasts as well as in transgenic mice that overexpress the miRNA in developing liver. We are currently investigating the mechanism by which this microRNA controls hepatic cell differentiation.

Along the same lines, cell differentiation is tightly controlled by intercellular signaling mechanisms. Several signaling pathways stimulate differentiation of developing biliary cells. Our group identified TGF-β signaling as a key driver of this process [1], and contributed to the understanding of the role of the Notch pathway. We pursue this work by investigating the function of the Wnt signaling.

Pathogenesis of biliary malformations and cholangiocarcinoma

We have identified molecular markers that enabled us to revisit the morphogenesis of the intrahepatic bile ducts, and to uncover that biliary morphogenesis occurs according to a new mode of tubulogenesis [4, 7]. Starting from this new knowledge, we analysed several mouse models and samples from human liver fetuses affected with biliary anomalies. Our findings led us to propose a new pathophysiological classification of biliary malformations [8].

The work on biliary malformations has now been extended to the study of polycystic liver disease. Indeed, it has been shown that biliary cysts in adult patients affected by polycystic liver disease are lined by cholangiocytes that proliferate, suggesting that initiation of cyst formation depends on proliferation. We have challenged this view by analyzing cyst-lining cell proliferation and differentiation in livers from human fetuses affected by Autosomal Recessive Polycystic Kidney Disease (ARPKD), and in *Cpk* mouse embryos (a mouse model of ARPKD), at early stages of cyst formation. Our analyses provided evidence that the polycystic livers exhibit increased and accelerated differentiation of hepatoblasts into cholangiocyte precursors, eventually forming large biliary cysts. Therefore, contrary to current belief, cyst formation in polycystic liver disease does not necessarily depend on overproliferation. Combining

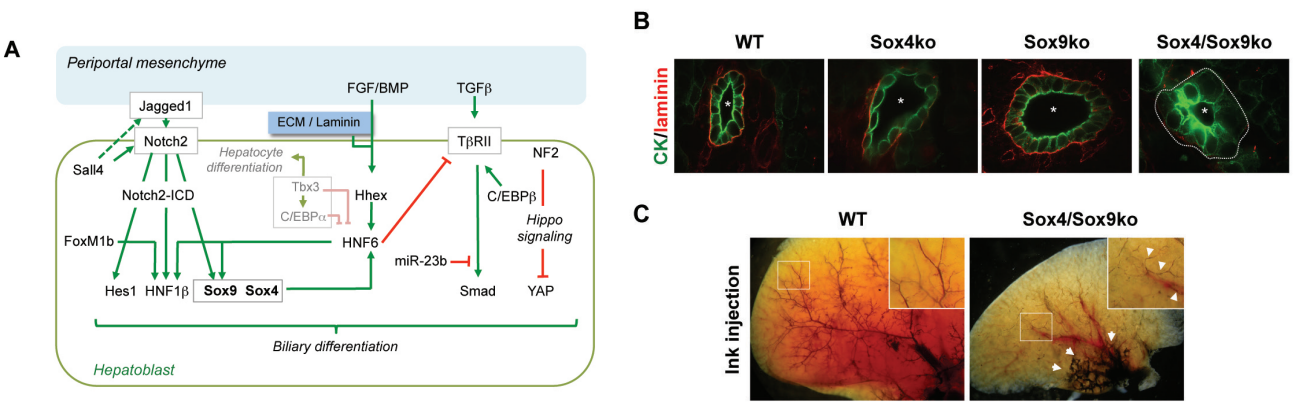


Fig. 2. Sox4 cooperates with Sox9 to control bile duct development. (A) Gene regulatory network driving differentiation of hepatoblasts to the cholangiocyte lineage. (B) In the absence of Sox4 (Sox4ko), mouse livers at postnatal day 6 show cobblestone-like cholangiocytes lining ducts that are irregularly delineated by laminin. In the combined absence of Sox4 and Sox9 (Sox4/Sox9ko) no laminin is detected, cholangiocytes have irregular shape and abnormal cytokeratin expression. (C) Staining of bile ducts in adult mouse liver by retrograde injection of ink shows that the combined absence of Sox4 and Sox9 prevents development of intrahepatic ducts and is associated with dilated hilar ducts. WT, wild-type; dotted line delineates duct; *, duct lumen; arrowheads, ink-labeled bile ducts.

our prenatal data with available data from adult livers, we propose that polycystic liver can be initiated by proliferation-independent mechanisms at a fetal stage, followed by postnatal proliferation-dependent cyst expansion [15].

Cholangiocarcinoma is the second most common primary liver tumor, but the mechanisms that initiate tumorigenesis remain poorly characterized. Cholangiocarcinoma derive from cholangiocytes, but possibly also from hepatocytes, and the tumor cells can display cholangiocyte or mixed hepatocyte-cholangiocyte characteristics. This suggests that perturbed differentiation is an initiating event in tumorgenesis. In an effort to address the role of miRNAs in cholangiocarcinoma cell differentiation, we have measured the expression of cholangiocyte-enriched miRNAs in several samples of human cholangiocarcinoma and attempted to correlate the expression of miRNAs, cholangiocyte differentiation markers and histological criteria of cholangiocarcinoma cell differentiation. To our surprise, no correlation was found between cholangiocyte differentiation marker expression and histological criteria of cholangiocarcinoma cell differentiation. This indicates that classification of cholangiocarcinoma may need to be revisited. This work is currently pursued in collaboration with Prof. C. Sempoux (Department of Pathology, Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc). In parallel, to functionally address differentiation of cholangiocarcinoma cells, we have started to set up a novel mouse model of cholangiocarcinoma, in collaboration with Dr. M. Komuta (Department of Pathology, Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc).

Pancreatic cell differentiation

Y. Achouri, C. Augereau, C. Gérard, A. Grimont, E. Ghurburrun, T. Saandi

In the embryo, pancreatic progenitors derive from the endoderm and give rise, through a stepwise process, to endocrine, acinar and duct cells. Our group investigates how pancreatic cell types differentiate in the embryo and how differentiation is perturbed in adult pancreas in the context of tumorigenesis of pancreatic ductal adenocarcinoma. Similar to our approach in liver-related research, we address differentiation of pancreatic cells by focusing on the role of transcription factors, microRNAs and signal transduction pathways, during pancreas development and during initiation of pancreatic cancer.

Discovery of a gene network determining pancreatic acinar cell differentiation

The role of the transcription factor HNF-6 in pancreas development is being studied since several years. We showed that HNF6 is required for development of endocrine cells and pancreatic ducts [9, 10]. After birth, HNF6 is expressed exclusively in the duct cells where it contributes most likely to maintain duct cell identity.

In acinar cells HNF6 expression must be actively kept low to maintain normal acinar differentiation. Indeed, overexpression of HNF6 in acinar cells repressed acinar-specific transcription factors (RBPjl, Mist1) while inducing the ductal transcription factor Sox9 as well as a number of ductal markers and duct-like morphology [11]. Repression of HNF6 in normal acinar cells critically depends on miRNAs. Indeed, when miRNA synthesis was inactivated by knocking out expression of Dicer, HNF6 was aberrantly induced in acinar cells. Systematical screening of candidate miRNAs identified miR-495 and let-7b as key repressors of HNF6. Together, this work identified a gene network determining normal acinar cell identity (Fig. 3). Further work investigates the role of other candidate miRNAs in acinar cell differentiation.

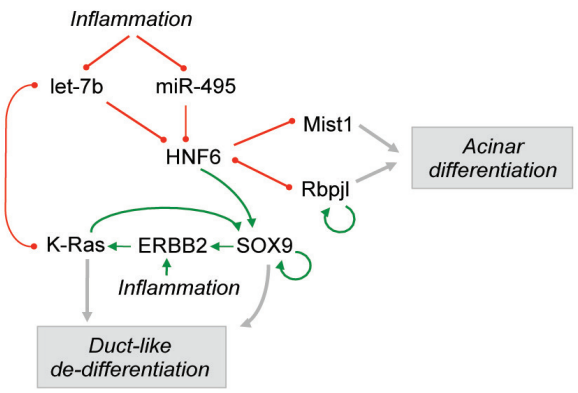


Fig. 3. Gene regulatory network controlling acinar differentiation and acinar-to-ductal metaplasia

Pathogenesis of pancreatic ductal adenocarcinoma

Pancreatic ductal adenocarcinoma (PDAC) may derive from acinar cells which switch their phenotype from acinar to ductal during progression to cancer. Therefore, similar to cholangiocarcinoma, transdifferentiation events may initiate tumorigenesis in the pancreas. Pathologists have described the conversion of acinar cells to a ductal phenotype, a process called *acinar-to-ductal metaplasia* which constitutes a preneoplastic state. We hypothesized that such switch in cell identity would depend on perturbation of the acinar gene network involving HNF6 and on the ectopic expression of ductal transcription factors. This was the case since HNF6 was found to be ectopically induced in human acinar cells undergoing metaplasia. In addition, we collected evidence from mouse models that induction of a HNF6 – Sox9 cascade in acinar cells promotes acinar-to-ductal metaplasia. This indicated that HNF6 and Sox9 are key inducer of preneoplastic lesions [12].

Acinar-to-ductal metaplasia can progress to a more advanced pre-neoplastic stage called *Pancreatic Intraepithelial Neoplasia* (PanIN). This raised the question about the role of Sox9 in tumor progression. Using a mouse model where PDAC is induced by inflammation and expression of the oncogenic mutant K-Ras^{G12D} protein, we and others found that inhibition of Sox9 protects against tumor development [13]. These results raised questions on the targets of Sox9 in acinar-to-ductal metaplasia and during tumor progression to PanIN and PDAC. In collaboration with Prof. C. Sempoux (Department

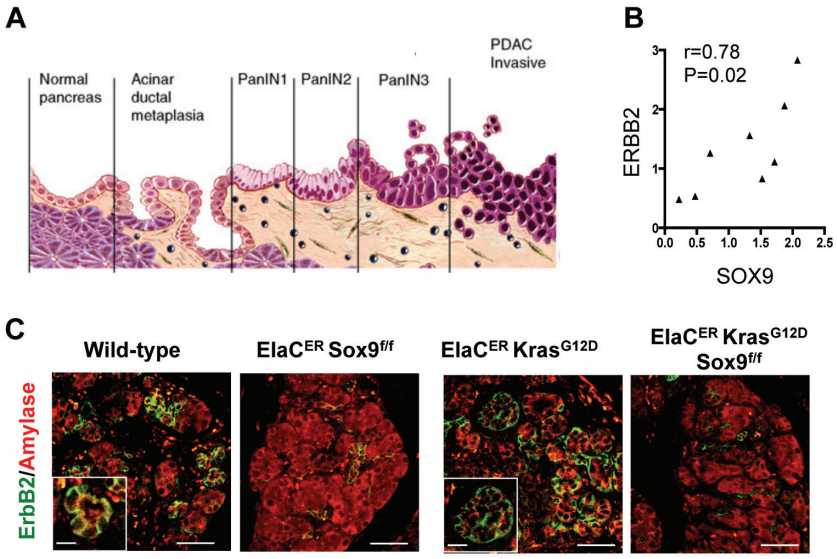


Fig. 4. SOX9 regulates ERBB2 expression during pancreatic tumorigenesis. (A) Schematic representation of pancreatic tumorigenesis resulting from neoplastic transformation of acini into acinar-to-ductal metaplasia, PanIN and PDAC (adapted from: Molecular Relationships Between Chronic Pancreatitis and Cancer, Logsdon C.D. *et al.*, *in* Pancreatic Cancer, Neoptolemos J.P. *et al.* (Eds), Springer). (B) Correlation plot of SOX9 and ERBB2 expression in a panel of PDAC cell lines. (C) During acute cerulein-induced pancreatitis in mice, ERBB2 is induced in metaplastic acini; this induction is increased in the presence of oncogenic K-Ras^{G12D} and requires Sox9.

of Pathology, Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc) and with the teams of Ilse Rooman and Andrew Biankin (Garvan Institute of Medical Research, Sydney, Australia) we analysed genomic and transcriptomic data from surgically resected PDAC, from xenografts from PDAC samples and from PDAC cell lines. SOX9 gene aberrations were found in about 15% of patient tumours. Most PDAC samples strongly expressed SOX9 protein and high expression of SOX9 correlated with expression of genes belonging to the ERBB pathway (Fig. 4). In particular, ERBB2 expression in human PDAC cell lines was stimulated by SOX9, and work using mouse models with pancreas-specific inactivation of Sox9 confirmed its role in PDAC initiation and stimulation of ERBB signalling activity. Therefore, by integrating data from patient samples and mouse models, we conclude that SOX9 regulates the ERBB pathway throughout pancreatic tumorigenesis.

This work is now pursued in collaboration with Prof. I. Borbath (Laboratory of Hepato-Gastroenterology, Université catholique de Louvain) by investigating the function of miRNAs, oncogenes and ERBB signaling in PDAC initiation from acinar-to-ductal metaplasia and from other preneoplastic lesions. We also resort to mathematical modelling which helps in identifying the dynamics of tumor progression and in predicting the role of specific components of gene networks during cell transformation [14].

Conclusions

Our findings on the mechanisms of hepatic and pancreatic cell differentiation contributed to a better understanding of the diseases affecting these organs. In liver, our work opens perspectives for characterizing the pathophysiology of congenital diseases of the liver, for directed differentiation of hepatocytes in culture for cell therapy of liver deficiencies, and for unraveling the mechanisms of tumor initiation. In pancreas, our observations on the gene regulatory networks in preneoplastic lesions are expected to accelerate diagnosis and to help preventing progression towards pancreatic ductal adenocarcinoma.

Selected publications

1. Clotman F, Jacquemin P, Plumb-Rudewiez N, Pierreux CE, Van der Smissen P, Dietz HC, Courtoy PJ, Rousseau GG, Lemaigre FP. Control of liver cell fate decision by a gradient of TGF beta signaling modulated by Onecut transcription factors. Genes Dev. 2005;19:1849-54.

2. Carpentier R, Suner RE, Van Hul N, Kopp JL, Beaudry J-B, Cordi S, Antoniou A, Raynaud P, Lepreux S, Jacquemin P, Leclercq IA, Sander M, Lemaigre FP. Embryonic ductal plate cells give rise to cholangiocytes, periportal hepatocytes, and adult liver progenitor cells. Gastroenterology. 2011;141:1432-8.

3. Espanol-Suner R, Carpentier R, Van Hul N, Legry V, Achouri Y, Cordi S, Jacquemin P, Lemaigre F, Leclercq IA. Liver progenitor cells yield functional hepatocytes in response to chronic liver injury in mice. Gastroenterology. 2012;143:1564-75.

4. Antoniou A, Raynaud P, Cordi S, Zong Y, Tronche F, Stanger B, Jacquemin P, Pierreux CE, Clotman F, Lemaigre FP. Intrahepatic bile ducts develop according to a new mode of tubulogenesis regulated by the transcription factor SOX9. Gastroenterology. 2009;136:2325-33.

5. Poncy A, Antoniou A, Cordi S, Pierreux CE, Jacquemin P, Lemaigre FP. Transcription factors SOX4 and SOX9 cooperatively control development of bile ducts. Dev Biol. 2015; in press.

6. Laudadio I, Manfroid I, Achouri Y, Schmidt D, Wilson MD, Cordi S, Thorrez L, Knoops L, Jacquemin P, Schuit F, Pierreux CE, Odom DT, Peers B, Lemaigre FP. A feedback loop between the liver-enriched transcription factor network and miR-122 controls hepatocyte differentiation. Gastroenterology. 2012;142:119-29.

7. Si-Tayeb K, Lemaigre FP, Duncan SA. Organogenesis and development of the liver. Dev Cell. 2010;18:175-89.

8. Raynaud P, Tate J, Callens C, Cordi S, Vandersmissen P, Carpentier R, Sempoux C, Devuyst O, Pierreux CE, Courtoy P, Dahan K, Delbecque K, Lepreux S, Pontoglio M, Guay-Woodford LM, Lemaigre FP. A classification of ductal plate malformations based on distinct pathogenic mechanisms of biliary dysmorphogenesis. Hepatology. 2011;53:1959-66.

9. Jacquemin P, Durviaux SM, Jensen J, Godfraind C, Gradwohl G, Guillemot F, Madsen OD, Carmeliet P, Dewerchin M, Collen D, Rousseau GG, Lemaigre FP. Transcription factor hepatocyte nuclear factor 6 regulates pancreatic endocrine cell differentiation and controls expression of the proendocrine gene ngn3. Mol Cell Biol. 2000;20:4445-54.

10. Pierreux CE, Poll AV, Kemp CR, Clotman F, Maestro MA, Cordi S, Ferrer J, Leyns L, Rousseau GG, Lemaigre FP. The transcription factor hepatocyte nuclear factor-6 controls the development of pancreatic ducts in the mouse. Gastroenterology. 2006;130:532-41.

11. Prévot P-P, Augereau C, Simion A, Van den Steen G, Dauguet N, Lemaigre FP, Jacquemin P. Let-7b and miR-495 Stimulate Differentiation and Prevent Metaplasia of Pancreatic Acinar Cells by Repressing HNF6. Gastroenterology. 2013;145:668-78.

12. Prévot P-P, Simion A, Grimont A, Colletti M, Khalaileh A, Van den Steen G, Sempoux C, Xu X, Roelants V, Hald J, Bertrand L, Heimberg H, Konieczny SF, Dor Y, Lemaigre FP, Jacquemin P. Role of the ductal transcription factors HNF6 and Sox9 in pancreatic acinar-to-ductal metaplasia. Gut. 2012;61:1723-32.

13. Grimont A, Pinho AV, Cowley MJ, Augereau C, Mawson A, Giry-Laterriere M, Van den Steen G, Waddell N, Pajic M, Sempoux C, Wu J, Grimmond SM, Biankin AV, Lemaigre FP, Rooman I, Jacquemin P. SOX9 regulates ERBB signalling in pancreatic cancer development. Gut. 2015; in press.

14. Gérard C, Gonze D, Lemaigre F, Novak B. A model for the epigenetic switch linking inflammation to cell transformation: deterministic and stochastic approaches. PLoS Comput Biol. 2014;10:e1003455.

15. Beaudry J-B, Cordi S, Demarez C, Lepreux S, Pierreux CE, Lemaigre FP. Proliferation-independent initiation of biliary cysts in polycystic liver diseases. PLoS ONE 2015;10:e0132295.

Frédéric Lemaigre, Member

de Duve Institute
LPAD - B1.75.03
Av. Hippocrate 75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 83
[F] +32 02 764 75 07
[E] frederic.lemaigre@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/ontwikkeling-van-de-lever-alvleesklier-schildklier-nier/hepatic-and-pancreatic-cell

Patrick Jacquemin, Associate Member

de Duve Institute
LPAD - B1.75.03
Av. Hippocrate 75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 31
[F] +32 02 764 75 07
[E] patrick.jacquemin@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/ontwikkeling-van-de-lever-alvleesklier-schildklier-nier/hepatic-and-pancreatic-cell

Staff members

Younes **Achouri**, Assistant Member • Jean-Bernard **Beaudry**, Postdoctoral Fellow (until July 2014) • Claude **Gérard**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Thoueiba **Saandi**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Cécile **Augereau**, Graduate Student • Céline **Demarez,** Graduate Student • Elsa **Ghurburrun,** Graduate Student • Adrien **Grimont,** Graduate Student (until February 2014) • Alexis **Poncy,** Graduate Student • Janne **Tys,** Graduate Student (from October 2014) • Sabine **Cordi**, Research Technician • Vitaline **De Greef**, Research Technician (from December 2014) • Bianca **Pastorelli**, Research Technician • Boris **Pirlot**, Research Technician (until November 2014) • Freddy **Abrassart**, Technical Assistant • Mourad **El Kaddouri**, Technical Assistant • Vivien **O'Connor**, Administrative Assistant and Accountant

Signaling crosstalk in skin stem cells

Wen-Hui Lien

The epidermis is in dynamic equilibrium and is constantly renewed throughout life. Skin epithelial stem cells that can self-renew and differentiate provide the unlimited source of cells required for long-term tissue morphogenesis, homeostasis, and injury repair. Skin epithelial stem cells encompass epidermal stem cells and hair follicle stem cells. The behavior of stem cell is fine-tuned by the microenvironmental cues and their responsive intracellular signaling regulation. The main interest of our group is to understand how one signaling pathway integrates to another and how their downstream regulators crosstalk to each other in stem cells and/or with neighboring cells in molecular and cellular levels. Our studies will help us better understand how stem cells function in the defined adult organs, and how to use stem cells to treat diseases and cancer.

The behavior of stem cell is fine-tuned by the microenvironmental cues and their responsive intracellular signaling regulation

The skin is the largest organ in the body. It is composed of two major compartments: an outer epithelial compartment (epidermis) and an inner mesenchymal compartment (dermis). Epithelial skin is made of epidermis and its appendages: hair follicles and sebaceous glands. Mesenchymal skin is largely made by fibroblast cells dispersed within extracellular matrix. Throughout the life, skin epithelium undergoes constant turnover and regeneration, and the unlimited source for this regeneration is fueled by skin epithelial stem cells that can self-renew and differentiate. Skin epithelial stem cells encompass epidermal stem cells, which are localized in interfollicular epidermal basal layer, and hair follicle stem cells (HFSCs), which reside in a region of the hair follicle (HF) outer root sheath, known as the bulge.

In adult skins, hair follicles undergo cyclical bouts of active hair follicle regeneration and hair growth (anagen), followed by degeneration (catagen) and then rest (telogen) (Fig. 1). HFSCs are located at the base of the telogen phase HF and are maintained in a quiescent state during the resting phase of hair cycle. During hair growth, they then get activated and replace the cells in the lower hair follicle, or move upward and differentiate into the epidermis and sebaceous gland during wound healing. HFSCs are surrounded by their niche cells, including inner layer of keratin-6 (K6)-expressing cells and the outer layer of basement membrane. A small group of primed progenitors, called hair germ (HG), reside at the base of bulge and will be the first progenitors activated at the onset of each new hair cycle. In addition, a group of the specialized mesenchymal cells, called dermal papilla (DP), underlies the HG and provides essential mesenchymal signaling for HFSCs.

Tissue homeostasis and regeneration require a precise balance between quiescence and activation of adult stem cells. What keeps stem cells in their bulge niche during times of quiescence and what prompts them or their immediate progeny to regenerate the follicle during hair growth or repair the epidermis upon wounding? The behavior of stem cell is fine-tuned by the microenvironmental cues and their responsive intracellular signaling regulation. Transcriptional profiling of purified HFSCs in the adult bulge has provided a molecular signature which offers some insights into the possible mechanisms. Coupled with gene profiling, subsequent functional studies have revealed several signaling pathways, including BMP, Wnt and TGFβ signaling pathways, essential for maintaining stem cells in either a quiescent or activated state. Thus, studying the mechanism underlying signaling-mediated regulation on stem cell function becomes important for regenerative medicine and also for treatment of pathological conditions such as cancer.

In our laboratory, we use mouse skin as a model system to address this important biological question. Our research mainly focuses on understanding how one signaling pathway integrates to another and how their downstream regulators crosstalk to each other in hair follicle stem cells and/or with their neighboring cells in molecular and cellular levels.

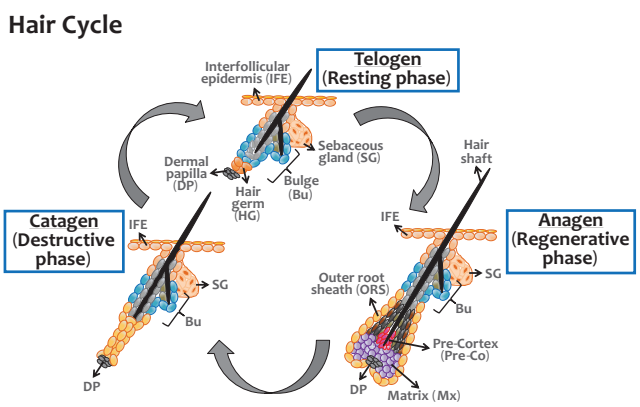


Fig. 1. Hair cycle. During the resting phase (telogen), HFSCs residing in the bulge (Bu) remain in quiescence as the terminally differentiated inner bulge cells express high levels of inhibitory signals. At the onset of the regenerative phase (anagen), activated HFSC progeny located in hair germ (HG) proliferate and initiate HF regeneration in response to the activating cues produced from crosstalk with the underlying mesenchymal stimulus, referred to as the dermal papilla (DP). Soon after, HFSCs in the bulge are also activated. Some activated HFSCs move downward from the bulge along the outer layer of HFs (ORS), creating an inverse gradient of proliferative cells that fuel the continued production of most proliferative, transient amplifying matrix cells (Mx) at the base of the full anagen HFs. In response to high levels of Wnt signaling, matrix progenitors in the pre-cortex region (Pre-co) terminally differentiate to form the hair shaft (HS). At the end of anagen, HFs enter a destructive phase (catagen) and the matrix and much of the lower part of the HF undergo apoptosis. As the epithelial strand regresses, DP is drawn upward towards the bulge/HG and the HF re-enters telogen. IFE, interfollicular epidermis; SG, sebaceous gland.tion of most proliferative, transient amplifying matrix cells (Mx) at the base of the full anagen HFs. In response to high levels of Wnt signaling, matrix progenitors in the pre-cortex region (Pre-co) terminally differentiate to form the hair shaft (HS). At the end of anagen, HFs enter a destructive phase (catagen) and the matrix and much of the lower part of the HF undergo apoptosis. As the epithelial strand regresses, DP is drawn upward towards the bulge/HG and the HF re-enters telogen. IFE, interfollicular epidermis; SG, sebaceous gland.

Regulation of hair follicle stem cells by Wnt signaling

In mammals, Wnt signaling functions in tissue morphogenesis, wound repair and cancers. Wnt signaling is known to play a role in many adult stem cells, but exactly how it functions and for what purpose has been a matter of much debate. Wnt proteins are secreted glycoproteins that can stimulate multiple intracellular signaling pathways. They act as growth factors that regulate diverse processes, including cell proliferation, differentiation, migration and polarity. In addition, deregulation of Wnt signaling has been linked to several human diseases and cancers.

The interaction between Wnt ligands and receptors results in an activation of various intracellular signaling cascades that might be cross-connected or act independently. In general, Wnt signaling pathways can be divided into two categories: canonical and non-canonical Wnt pathways. Canonical Wnt signaling is often referred to as Wnt/β-catenin pathway, in which Wnt-stimulated signals trigger a β-catenin-dependent transcriptional activation, whereas non-canonical Wnt pathways are β-catenin-independent and usually trigger a variety of different intracellular signaling cascades [1].

Among Wnt-stimulated pathways, canonical Wnt signaling is known as an important regulatory pathway that governs developmental process and regulates maintenance and differentiation of adult stem cells. The downstream effector of canonical Wnt signaling is β-catenin that plays dual roles in cell-cell adhesion and transcriptional regulation. In the absence of Wnt signals, β-catenin levels are regulated by a destructive complex that phosphorylates β-catenin and targets for its degradation. Upon the interaction of Wnt ligands to its receptors, the formation of the degradation complex is inhibited, thereby stabilizing β-catenin. Stabilized β-catenin is accumulated in the cytoplasm and then enters to the nucleus where it acts as a transcriptional co-activator for the lymphoid enhancer-factor/T-cell factor (LEF/TCF) transcription factors (Fig. 2). It is also known that in the absence of nuclear β-catenin, TCFs interact with transducin-like Enhancer of split (TLE) proteins that in turn recruit histone deacetylases (HDACs) to prevent the inappropriate activation of TCF target genes.

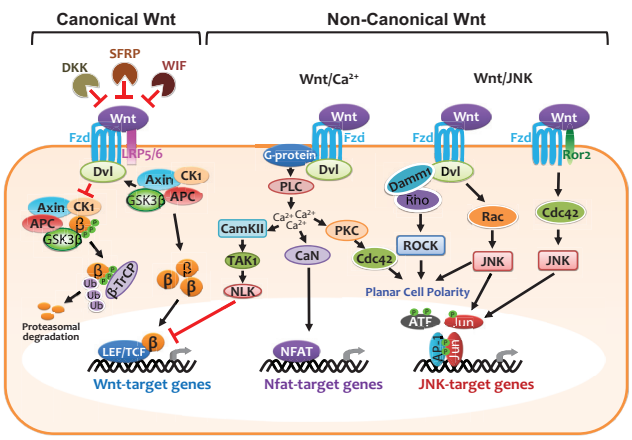


Fig. 2. Wnt signaling pathways. This schematic diagram displays simplified canonical (β-catenin-dependent) and non-canonical (β-catenin-independent) Wnt signaling pathways. In the absence of Wnt, β-catenin is targeted by a destructive complex that phosphorylates β-catenin for its degradation. Binding of Wnt to Frizzled (Fzd) and lipoprotein receptor-related protein 5/6 (LRP5/6) activates the cytosolic protein Dishevelled (Dvl), leading to the inhibition of the complex. Accumulation of stabilized β-catenin in the presence of LEF/TCF transcription factors results in their translocation into the nucleus to activate Wnt-responsive genes. This activation can be suppressed by TAK1-NLN, which is activated through non-canonical Wnt pathways. Delineated here are also Wnt/Ca2+ and Wnt/JNK pathways, both of which are β-catenin-independent. Binding of Wnt isoforms to either Fzd or other tyrosine kinase-like receptors, *e.g.* Ror2, can trigger multiple signaling cascades. Some of them result in activation of small GTPase Rho, Rac, and Cdc42 that regulate cytoskeleton rearrangement and planar cell polarity (PCP); some of cascades trigger transcriptional events by activating transcription factors, *e.g.* NFAT or AP-1.

In adult HFs, Wnt/β-catenin signaling is required for HFSC activation and hair cycle progression. Our recent study revealed that β-catenin is essential to activate genes that launch HF fate and suppress sebocyte fate determination (Fig. 3). We further

uncovered that TCF3, TCF4 and TLEs bind coordinately and transcriptionally repress Wnt target genes during HFSC quiescence. This TCF-TLE interaction recruits HDAC and acts as a repressive rheostat, whose action can be relieved by Wnt/β-catenin signaling. When TCF3/4 and TLE levels are high, HFSCs can maintain stemness, but remain quiescent. When these levels drop or when Wnt/β-catenin levels rise, this balance is shifted and hair regeneration initiates [2].

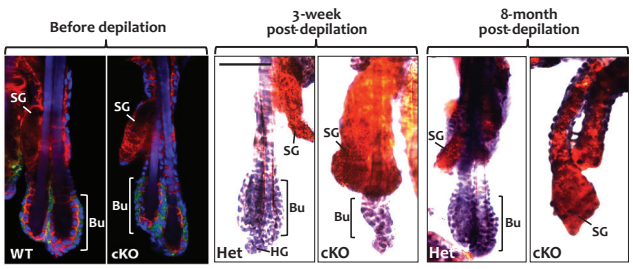


Fig 3. β-catenin is essential for HFSCs to make hair follicle fate choice. Immunofluorescence staining (left panel) shows that β-catenin-deficient HFSCs (cKO) could be maintained in a quiescent state without losing stemness (Red, β-catenin; Green, stem cell marker CD34); however, upon depilation-induced activation (middle and right panels), β-catenin-deficient HFSCs differentiate into sebocytes progressively and eventually deplete the niche of its stem cells. Oil Red O stainings of sebocytes on whole mount skins are shown.

Unlike Wnt/β-catenin pathway, non-canonical Wnt pathways are more diverse and less well-studied, and most of their attention comes from their ability to interfere with canonical Wnt/β-catenin signaling. Based upon the intracellular mediators used, the non-canonical Wnt pathways can be subdivided into two general categories: Wnt/calcium (Ca2+) and Wnt/ c-Jun N-terminal kinase (JNK) pathways (Fig. 2). Some of downstream Wnt/Ca2+ pathways, such as TGFβ-activated kinase 1-activated Nemo-like kinase (TAK1/NLK) and calcium-calmodulin dependent kinase II (CamKII), can block β-catenin-induced transcriptional activity; others, such as calcineurin, can activate nuclear factor of activated T cell (NFAT)-mediated transcriptional regulation. In parallel, protein kinase C (PKC) members can activate the small GTPase Cdc42 which can in turn funnel into the planar cell polarity pathway (PCP). PCP can also be co-regulated by Rho and Rac GTPases, which are activated in Wnt/JNK non-canonical signaling. In contrast to calcium-regulated non-canonical signaling, Wnt/JNK signaling uses Ror2-dependent circuitry to activate downstream effectors of the activating protein-1 (AP-1) family of transcription factors (Fig. 2).

While Wnt/β-catenin pathway has been extensively studied in stem cells, non-canonical Wnt pathways are underappreciated and remain elusive. In the quiescent hair follicle stem cell niche, perceived Wnt signaling is low, corresponding to the high levels of TCF3, TCF4 and TLEs as well as BMP and calcium signaling, which leads to high levels of nuclear NFATc1, typically viewed as a non-canonical Wnt effector. In one of our recent collaborative studies, we revealed Nfatc1-bound target genes in quiescent HFSCs [3]. Interestingly, by comparing gene targets of HFSC key regulators, we found that TCF3, TCF4 and NFATc1 share a cohort of target genes that are usually highly expressed in quiescent HFSCs and many of which involve in regulation of HFSC maintenance. This intriguing finding leads to one important question: whether Wnt/β-catenin signaling and non-canonical Wnt pathways crosstalk to each other to maintain HFSC function and to modulate stem cell behavior.

In order to address this important question, our group will couple with multiple technologies, such as transgenic mouse model, fluorescent activated cell sorting (FACS), chromatin-immunoprecipitation sequencing (ChIP-seq), primary cell culture, and proteomic approaches to better understand how Wnt signaling pathways integrate to each other and how their downstream regulators cross-interact in stem cells and/or with neighboring cells in molecular and cellular levels. Our long-term goal is to appreciate how stem cells function in the defined adult organs and how to use stem cells to treat diseases and cancer.

Selected publications

1. Lien WH, Fuchs E. Wnt some lose some: transcriptional governance of stem cells by Wnt/β-catenin signaling. Genes Dev. 2014;28 :1517-32.

2. Lien WH, Polak L, Lin M, Lay K, Zheng D, Fuchs E. In vivo transcriptional governance of hair follicle stem cells by canonical Wnt regulators. Nat Cell Biol. 2014;16:179-90.

3. Keyes BE, Segal JP, Heller E, Lien WH, Chang CY, Guo X, Oristian DS, Zheng D, Fuchs E. Nfatc1 orchestrates aging in hair follicle stem cells. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA. 2013;110:E4950-9.

4. Beronja S, Janki P, Heller E, Lien WH, Keyes BE, Oshimori N, Fuchs E. RNAi screens in mice identify physiological regulators of oncogenic growth. Nature. 2013;501:185-90.

5. Bock C, Beerman I, Lien WH, Smith ZD, Gu H, Boyle P, Gnirke A, Fuchs E, Rossi DJ, Meissner A. DNA methylation dynamics during in vivo differentiation of blood and skin stem cells. Mol Cell. 2012;47:633-47.

6. Lien WH, Guo X, Polak L, Lawton LN, Young RA, Zheng D, Fuchs E. Genome-wide maps of histone modifications unwind in vivo chromatin states of the hair follicle lineage. Cell Stem Cell. 2011;9:219-32.

7. Ezhkova E, Lien WH, Stokes N, Pasolli HA, Silva JM, Fuchs E. EZH1 and EZH2 cogovern histone H3K27 trimethylation and are essential for hair follicle homeostasis and wound repair. Genes Dev. 2011;25:485-98.

Wen-Hui Lien, Associate Member

de Duve Institute
SCBD - B1.74.09
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 74 58
[F] +32 02 764 75 43
[E] wen-hui.lien@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/stem-cells-and-organ-development/signaling-crosstalk-skin-stem-cells

Staff member

Christopher **Lang**, Graduate Student (from August 2015) • Laureline **Van Cutsem**, Graduate Student (from October 2015) • Anthony **Veltri**, Graduate Student (from October 2014) • Laurent **Dehon**, Research Technician (from August 2015) • Alice **Lenoir**, Research Technician (until June 2015) • Aimée-Lys **Rusesabagina**, Accountant

Purine analogs in leukemia

Françoise Bontemps
Eric Van Den Neste

Our group was initially interested in purine metabolism, particularly adenine nucleotide metabolism, and its genetic defects. Thereafter, we expended our investigations on two therapeutic purine analogs, cladribine and fludarabine, which have revolutionized the treatment of indolent lymphoproliferative disorders. Despite their efficacy, clinical resistance to these drugs is frequently observed. The main objectives of our present studies are to unravel the mechanisms leading to resistance to purine analogs and to find novel therapeutic strategies to counteract them, particularly in chronic lymphocytic leukemia.

In 1997, a collaborative study of the antileukemic purine analogs cladribine (CdA) and fludarabine (Fig. 1) was started with the Department of Hematology of the University Hospital Saint-Luc. These two analogs of 2'-deoxyadenosine display remarkable therapeutic properties in indolent lymphoid malignancies, especially chronic lymphocytic leukemia (CLL). Nevertheless, resistance is also observed, and these drugs do not confer a survival advantage when compared to more conventional therapies such as alkylating agents. The aims of our studies are to understand the mechanisms that lead to resistance to purine analogs, and to improve their therapeutic efficacy by searching for synergisms with other compounds.

CdA and fludarabine are prodrugs. To exert their antileukemic effect, they have to be phosphorylated by deoxycytidine kinase (dCK) into nucleoside analog monophosphates, which are then converted into di- and triphosphate derivatives. The latter are the active metabolites. Their intracellular accumulation causes inhibition of various reactions involved in DNA and RNA synthesis. Moreover, they can be incorporated into newly synthesized DNA during DNA replication or repair. Together, these actions induce DNA damage and lead to apoptosis by mechanisms that are not yet entirely clear [1, for a review].

Mechanisms of resistance

To improve our understanding of the mechanisms of resistance to purine analogs in leukemic cells, we investigated the EHEB cell line, derived from lymphocytes of a patient with CLL, which was found to be less sensitive (~10-fold) to CdA than sensitive primary CLL cells. Resistance of EHEB cells to CdA could be partly explained by lower intracellular conversion into CdATP, its active metabolite, due to reduced dCK activity. Further studies showed that CdA induced accumulation of cells in S phase due to acceleration of the G1/S phase transition [2]. This finding was surprising because nucleoside analogs, including purine analogs, are known to activate the transcription factor p53, which typically results in the accumulation of p21, an inhibitor of the cyclin-dependent kinase 2 (Cdk2), and arrest of the cell cycle. This unexpected result led us to examine the effects of CdA on the p53-p21 axis. We clearly demonstrated that CdA, but also fludarabine and pyrimidine analogs, induced p21 depletion in EHEB cells despite p53 upregulation [3]. This p21 depletion resulted from increased proteasomal degradation, which had already been reported after UV-irradiation, but never after nucleoside analog treatment. In addition, depletion of p21 was associated with Cdk2 activation, which could explain the activation of the cell cycle by CdA in this cell line. Monoubiquitination of PCNA (proliferating cell nuclear antigen) was also observed. This post-translational modification is a process known to promote translesion DNA synthesis and favor DNA repair and thereby cell survival. Further work is needed to determine whether PCNA monoubiquitination could play a role in the clinical resistance to purine analogs.

In collaboration with L. Knoops from the Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research (Brussels), we performed microarray analyses to compare the genes induced or repressed by purine analogs in sensitive and refractory CLL patients. We found that CdA and fludarabine predominantly increased the expression of p53-dependent genes in chemosensitive samples, among which *PLK2* (polo-like kinase 2) was the most highly activated

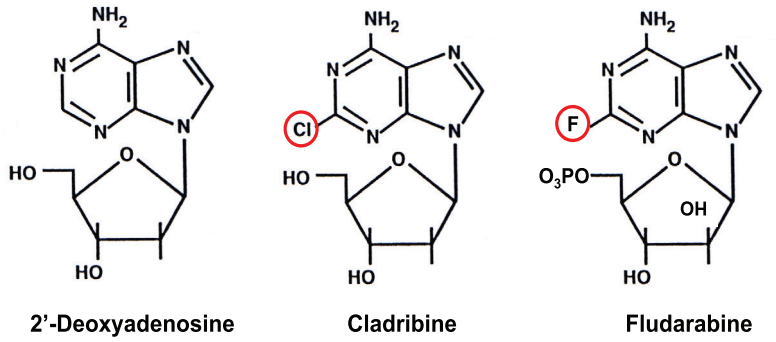


Fig. 1. Structures of 2'-deoxyadenosine and antileukemic purine analogs.

at early time points. Conversely, in chemoresistant samples, p53-dependent and *PLK2* responses were abolished. Using qPCR, we confirmed that CdA and fludarabine dose- and time-dependently increased *PLK2* expression in chemosensitive, but not chemoresistant CLL samples. Analysis of a larger cohort of CLL patients showed that the cytotoxicity induced by CdA and fludarabine correlated well with PLK2 mRNA induction. In conclusion, we proposed that testing PLK2 activation after a 24-h incubation with CdA or fludarabine could be used to investigate the functional integrity of the p53/DNA damage pathway in CLL cells [4], and predict clinical sensitivity to these drugs [5, for a review of p53 functional analysis in CLL]. The following step was to investigate the role of PLK2 during CdA- or fludarabine-induced apoptosis. However, the protein PLK2 could not be detected in CLL cells, even after treatment with purine analogs, precluding a role of PLK2 in induction of apoptosis by these compounds. In collaboration with G. Bommer, we investigated whether PLK2 expression could be regulated by microRNAs in CLL. But so far, this hypothesis could not be confirmed.

Potentiation of their action

Aiming to improve the efficacy of purine analogs, we investigated their combination with some other DNA-damaging agents, such as cyclophosphamide derivatives [6]. We showed that combination of CdA with these agents resulted in synergistic cytotoxicity in CLL lymphocytes, due to inhibition by CdA of DNA repair activated in response to these compounds. The *in vitro* synergy between CdA and cyclophosphamide has provided the rationale for a clinical trial of this combination, which gave encouraging results.

Later, we have explored the possibility that CdA interacts with the mitogen-activated protein kinases/extracellular signal-regulated kinase (MAPK/ERK) pathway, known as a survival pathway. We observed that CdA, at concentrations close to the IC50, activated the ERK pathway in EHEB cells. Because this activation is assumed to produce anti-apoptotic effect, we combined CdA with inhibitors of the ERK pathway, which were found to enhance CdA-induced apoptosis. Therefore, combining CdA with inhibitors of the ERK pathway could enhance its efficacy [7].

Activation by deoxycytidine kinase

Deoxycytidine kinase (dCK) is the limiting enzyme in the activation of CdA, fludarabine and several other nucleoside analogs used in anticancer and antiviral therapy (Fig. 2). Study of the mechanisms that control the activity of this enzyme is thus of particular interest. We demonstrated that dCK is a phosphoprotein, containing at least four phosphorylation sites: Thr-3, Ser-11, Ser-15 and Ser-74. Moreover, we showed by site-directed mutagenesis that Ser-74 phosphorylation was crucial for dCK activity [8]. Phosphorylation of Ser-74 was also observed on endogenous dCK in CCRF-CEM cells and in lymphocytes from CLL patients in which variability in dCK activity could be related to variations in basal Ser-74 phosphorylation level [9]. Treatment of these cells with genotoxic agents (CdA, UV light, etoposide, genistein and aphidicolin, …) was found to increase dCK phosphorylation on Ser-74 in close parallel with dCK activity, suggesting that all these agents increase dCK activity *via* Ser-74 phosphorylation. Conversely, Ser-74 phosphorylation was decreased by osmotic stress, which reduced dCK activity. To conclude, our work has demonstrated that dCK activity in leukemic cells largely depends on the phosphorylation state of Ser-74. Next step was the identification of the protein kinase(s) and phosphatase(s) that control Ser-74 phosphorylation and dCK activity in basal conditions as well as after DNA-damaging treatment. We showed that casein kinase 1 δ can phosphorylate dCK on Ser-74 and increase its activity *in vitro*, but not *in vivo*, while another group recently reported that ATM, a DNA damage-activated kinase, can phosphorylate Ser-74 *in vitro* and *in vivo* and so activate dCK. As for the dephosphorylation of Ser-74, we showed that protein phosphatase 2A (PP2A) is involved in Ser-74 dephosphorylation in intact cells and is therefore a negative regulator of dCK activity [10].

On the other hand, we investigated whether increase of Ser-74 phosphorylation enhances dCK activity toward nucleoside analogs as it does for deoxycytidine. Studies with recombinant dCK showed that mimicking Ser-74 phosphorylation by a S74E mutation increases the catalytic rate of dCK toward CdA and clofarabine, but not fludarabine, indicating that the effect of Ser-74 phosphorylation on dCK activity depends on

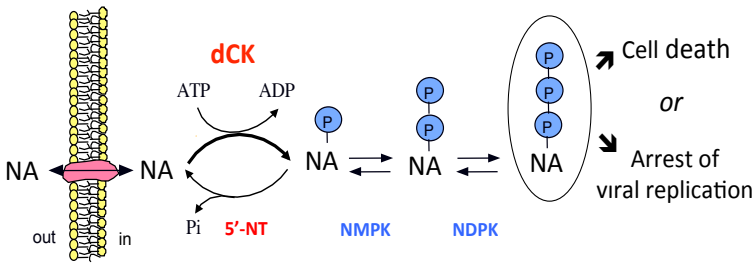


Fig. 2. Activation of nucleoside analogs. Nucleoside analogs (NA), including purine and pyrimidine analogs, are transported across cell membrane via nucleoside-specific membrane transporters and phosphorylated by cellular kinases to their triphosphate form responsible for their pharmacological activity. The first phosphorylation is catalyzed by deoxycytidine kinase (dCK) and is the rate limiting-step in NA activation. 5′-NT, 5′-nucleotidase; NMPK, nucleoside monophosphate kinase; NDPK, nucleoside diphosphate kinase.

the nucleoside substrate. Moreover, the catalytic efficiencies (*k*cat/*K*m) were not, or only slightly, increased. Importantly, we did not observe an increase of endogenous dCK activity toward fludarabine and CdA after *in vivo*-induced increase of Ser-74 phosphorylation. Accordingly, treatment of CLL cells with aphidicolin, which enhances dCK activity through Ser-74 phosphorylation, did not modify the conversion of CdA or fludarabine into their active triphosphate form. Nevertheless, the same treatment enhanced activation of gemcitabine, a pyrimidine nucleoside analog, in CLL as well as in HCT-116 cells and produced synergistic cytotoxicity. We conclude that increasing phosphorylation of dCK on Ser-74 might constitute a valuable strategy to enhance the clinical efficacy of some nucleoside analogs, like gemcitabine, but not CdA or fludarabine [11].

Selected publications

1. Van Den Neste E, Cardoen S, Offner F, Bontemps F. Old and new insights into the mechanisms of action of two nucleoside analogs active in lymphoid malignancies: fludarabine and cladribine. Int J Oncol 2005;27:1123-34.

2. Cardoen S, Van Den Neste E, Smal C, Rosier JF, Delacauw A, Ferrant A, Van den Berghe G, Bontemps F. Resistance to 2-chloro-2′-deoxyadenosine of the human B-cell leukaemia cell line EHEB. Clin Cancer Res 2001;7:3559-66.

3. Bastin-Coyette L, Cardoen S, Smal C, de Viron E, Arts A, Amsailale R, Van Den Neste E, Bontemps F. Nucleoside analogs induce proteasomal down-regulation of p21 in chronic lymphocytic leukemia cell lines. Biochem Pharmacol 2011;81:586-93.

4. de Viron E, Knoops L, Connerotte T, Smal C, Michaux L, Saussoy P, Vannuffel P, Beert E, Vekemans MC, Hermans C, Bontemps F, Van Den Neste E. Impaired up-regulation of polo-like kinase 2 in B-cell chronic lymphocytic leukaemia lymphocytes resistant to fludarabine and 2-chlorodeoxyadenosine: a potential marker of defective damage response. Br J Haematol 2009;147:641-52.

5. de Viron E, Michaux L, Put N, Bontemps F, van den Neste E. Present status and perspectives in functional analysis of p53 in chronic lymphocytic leukemia. Leuk Lymphoma 2012;53:1445-51.

6. Van Den Neste E, Bontemps F, Delacauw A, Cardoen S, Louviaux I, Scheiff JM, Gillis E, Leveugle P, Deneys V, Ferrant A, Van den Berghe G. Potentiation of antitumor effects of cyclophosphamide derivatives in B-chronic lymphocytic leukaemia cells by 2-chloro-2′-deoxyadenosine. Leukaemia 1999;13:918-25.

7. Smal C, Lisart S, Maerevoet M, Ferrant A, Bontemps F, Van Den Neste E. Pharmacological inhibition of the MAPK/ERK pathway increases sensitivity to 2-chloro-2′-deoxyadenosine (CdA) in the B-cell leukaemia cell line EHEB. Biochem Pharmacol 2007;73:351-8.

8. Smal C, Vertommen D, Bertrand L, Ntamashimikiro S, Rider M, Van Den Neste E, Bontemps F. Identification of *in vivo* phosphorylation sites on human deoxycytidine kinase. Role of Ser-74 in the control of enzyme activity. J Biol Chem 2006;281:4887-93.

9. Smal C, Van Den Neste E, Maerevoet M, Poire X, Theate I, Bontemps F. Positive regulation of deoxycytidine kinase activity by phosphorylation of Ser-74 in B-cell chronic lymphocytic leukaemia lymphocytes. Cancer Lett 2007;253:68-73.

10. Amsailale R, Beyaert M, Smal C, Janssens V, Van Den Neste E, Bontemps F. Protein phosphatase 2A regulates deoxycytidine kinase activity via Ser-74 dephosphorylation. FEBS Lett 2014;7588:727-32.

11. Amsailale R, Van Den Neste E, Arts A, Starczewska E, Bontemps F, Smal C. Phosphorylation of deoxycytidine kinase on Ser-74: Impact on kinetic properties and nucleoside analog activation in cancer cells. Biochem Pharmacol 2012;84:43-51.

Françoise Bontemps, Associate Member

de Duve Institute
BCHM - B1.75.08
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 68
[F] +32 02 764 75 98
[E] francoise.bontemps@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/cancers-du-sang/purine-analogs-leukemia

Eric Van Den Neste, Clinical Investigator

de Duve Institute
BCHM - B1.75.08
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 68
[F] +32 02 764 75 98
[E] eric.vandenneste@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/cancers-du-sang/purine-analogs-leukemia

Staff members

Georges **Van den Berghe**, Emeritus Member • Maxime **Beyaert**, Graduate Student • Eliza **Starczewska**, Graduate Student

Genetic and epigenetic alterations in genomes

Anabelle Decottignies
Charles De Smet

Preservation and regulation of genetic information is essential for proper cell function. Consequently, cells have evolved mechanisms of DNA repair, telomere maintenance, and epigenetic regulation of gene expression patterns. Deregulation of these processes contributes to the appearance and progression of cancer cells, which are characterized by genomic rearrangements and dysregulated gene expression patterns. Studies in our group explore the cellular events leading to genomic instability and the mechanisms by which tumor cells maintain their telomeres to acquire immortality. They also investigate the causes and consequences of epigenetic alterations in tumors, such as those involving loss of DNA methylation marks.

Regulation of mammalian telomeric transcription

J. Boros, A. Diman, F. Poulain, A. Decottignies

Telomeres are specialized protein-DNA structures, which prevent chromosome ends from being recognized as DSBs. Because of their heterochromatic structure, telomeres have been long believed to be silent. However, studies carried out during the last decade indicated that telomeres are frequently transcribed, yielding non-coding RNAs dubbed "TERRAs" (TElomeric Repeat-containing RNAs). Human TERRA molecules mostly consist of $(UUAGGG)_n$ repeats that, at least partially, remain bound to telomeres (Fig. 1), where they may positively impact on diverse aspects of telomere biology, including regulation of telomerase access to telomeres, heterochromatin formation and telomeric loop formation. We are interested in understanding how TERRAs are regulated in mammalian cells.

We showed that telomere length-dependent modifications of telomeric heterochromatin marks, namely H3K9me3 and Heterochromatin Protein 1α (HP1α), impact on TERRA expression levels in human cells. Our data led us to postulate the existence of a negative feedback mechanism for the regulation of TERRA expression and a possible role for TERRA in cell cycle-regulated telomeric heterochromatin formation [1, 2]. In addition to providing data about TERRA regulation, our study demonstrated, for the first time, the existence of an endogenous "telomere position effect" in human cells.

We are continuing our investigation of telomere transcription regulation. Notably, we screened human subtelomeric promoters for the presence of predicted transcription factor binding sites. We identified Nuclear Respiratory Factor 1 (NRF1), an AMPK-regulated transcription factor, as a possible candidate.

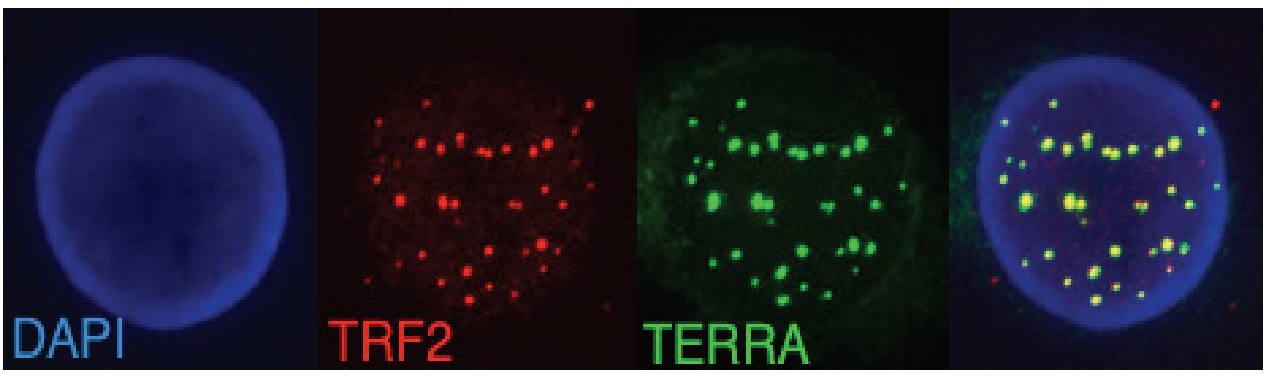


Fig. 1. Detection of TERRA telomeric transcripts at human telomeres. Telomeres are detected by immunofluorescence against TRF2 telomeric protein (red), TERRAs are detected by RNA-FISH using a fluorescent telomeric probe (green) and DNA is stained with DAPI (blue)

We found that NRF1 indeed regulates human telomere transcription and that transcription is co-activated by PGC-1α, a master regulator of cell metabolism. In collaboration with the team of Marc Francaux (Institute of NeuroScience, Université catholique de Louvain), we tested the impact of endurance exercise on telomere transcription in muscle biopsies and found that exercise-induced PGC-1α activation up-regulates TERRA (Diman *et al.*, in preparation). Altogether, our data suggest a new link between metabolism and human telomere biology and fits with the emerging idea that physical exercise protects against telomere erosion.

We also started to investigate mouse TERRA regulation. We are currently characterizing mouse TERRA molecules at the level of their sequence, length and intracellular localization. In collaboration with the team of Frédéric Lemaigre, we are studying TERRA regulation during mouse embryogenesis.

Telomeres defects in cells with an alternative mechanism of telomere lengthening

H. Episkopou, A. Van Beneden (until October 2013), E. Majerova, A. Decottignies

Cancer cell immortalization is achieved through acquisition of a telomere maintenance mechanism (TMM). In adult tumors with a TMM, telomerase is activated in about 90% of the cases. In the remaining 10%, that mostly comprise sarcomas and central nervous system tumors, an alternative mechanism of telomere maintenance, called ALT, is set up that relies on homologous recombinations between telomeric sequences. The incidence of ALT is much higher in pediatric tumors that comprise tumor from the CNS (neuroblastomas, ...) and sarcomas, both characterized by high frequency of ALT. These two pathways of telomere maintenance are very distinct phenotypically. In telomerase-expressing cells (TEL$^+$), telomere length is very homogenous. However, in ALT cells, telomeres are very heterogeneous in length and some chromatids lack telomeres (Fig. 2).

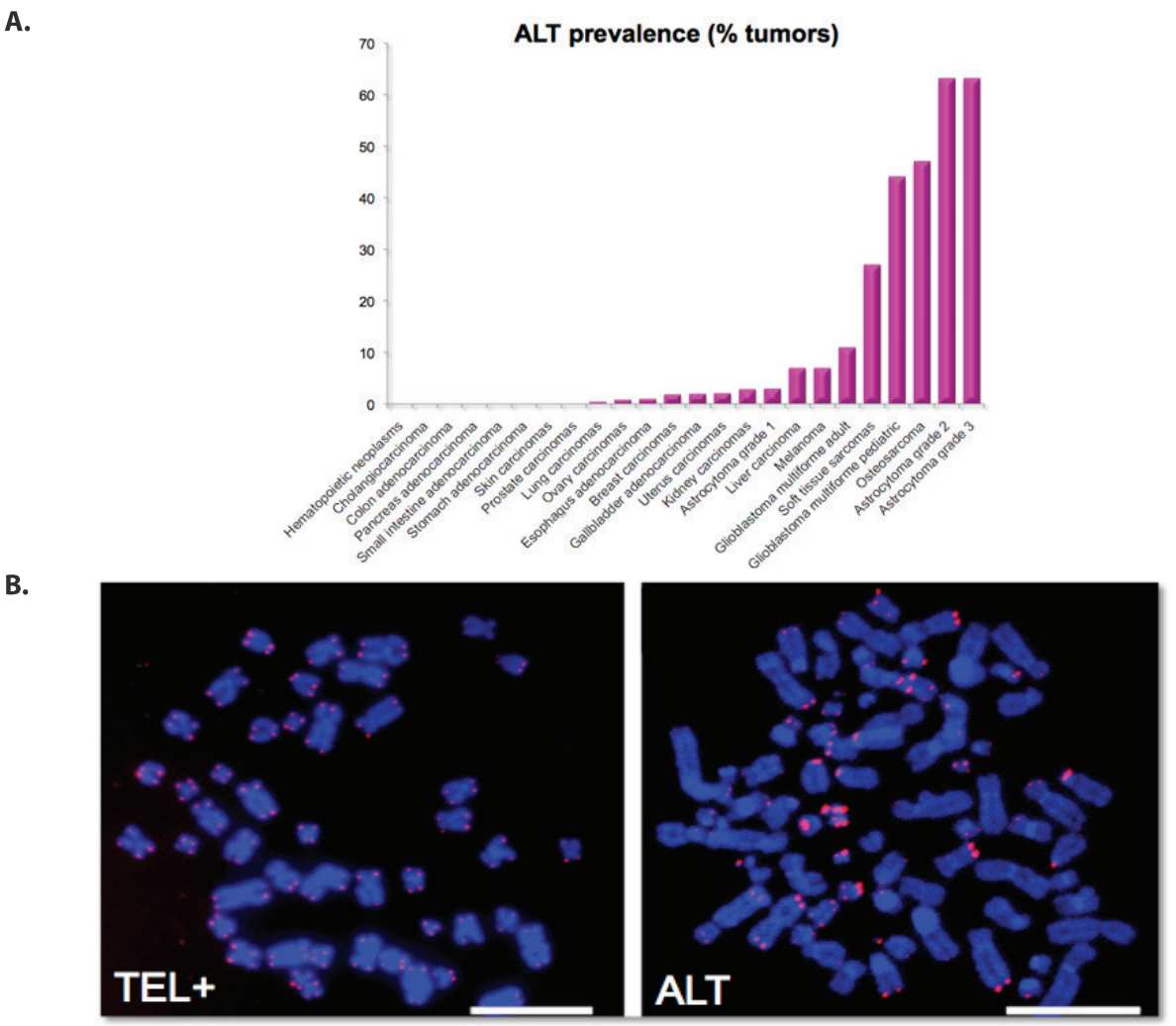


Fig. 2. Alternative mechanism(s) of telomere maintenance. (A) ALT prevalence in human tumors (adapted from Heaphy *et al.*, Am J Pathol 2011). (B) Telomere-specific fluorescence *in situ* hybridization (FISH) on metaphase chromosomes of telomerase-positive (TEL$^+$) and ALT cancer cells (ALT). Telomeres are hybridized with a fluorescent telomeric probe (white) and DNA is stained with DAPI (blue). In ALT cells, telomeres display very heterogeneous lengths and, in some instances, are not even detected by the FISH probe.

In normal cells, the binding of very specialized telomeric proteins acts together with a proper telomere structure to represses recombination. The reasons why ALT telomeres undergo so frequent recombinations are still not elucidated. Understanding this may help developing anti-cancer drugs targeting ALT tumors and possibly offer a means to target telomere maintenance in survivor cells that may arise from anti-telomerase treatments that are currently being tested in clinical trials. Alterations of histone modifications in telomeric chromatin are associated with telomere length deregulation in mouse cells and a decreased subtelomeric DNA methylation level was reported to up-regulate homologous recombination between mouse telomeric sequences (T-SCE for Telomeric Sister Chromatid Exchange), a hallmark of human ALT cells. This prompted us to evaluate the subtelomeric DNA methylation level of human TEL$^+$ and ALT cancer cell lines [3]. We detected a significant hypomethylation of subtelomeric DNA in ALT cancer cell lines when compared to TEL$^+$ cell lines. However, subtelomeric DNA was not hypomethylated in ALT cell lines derived from *in vitro* immortalization of human fibroblasts with SV40 T antigen, although T-SCE frequencies in the latter cells were similar to those in ALT cancer cells [3]. Recently, new evidences were provided in favor of a distinct heterochromatin structure at ALT telomeres. Notably, mutations in ATRX, a histone chaperone acting at telomeres, have been correlated with the ALT phenotype in pediatric tumors. To analyze telomeric chromatin in ALT and TEL$^+$ cells, we set up an experimental system that allows reliable comparisons between cells with similar background. To this end, we engineered cellular hybrids between two IMR90-derived cell lines, one ALT and one TEL$^+$. After random elimination of parental chromosomes, followed by natural selection events, hybrids display either the TEL$^+$ or the ALT phenotype, segregating with the corresponding genotype. Using our ALT and TEL$^+$ hybrids, we showed that nucleosome density is systematically reduced at ALT telomeres and this is associated with increased telomere transcription activity [4]. We now wish to investigate the genetic defects underlying these distinct heterochromatin features of ALT telomeres, as well as the consequences this has on recombination-based telomere maintenance pathway. We performed microarray screens on ALT and TEL$^+$ hybrids and identified ALT-specific candidate genes that we are currently studying.

Human telomerase: regulation and non-canonical functions

H. Episkopou, E. Majerova, A. Decottignies

It has been proposed for a long time that ALT cells may be able to repress telomerase activity. The nature of the inhibitor(s) is however still unknown. Unraveling telomerase repressor(s) represents an interesting research objective, not only to understand ALT cells, but also in a clinical perspective as telomerase has now entered the list of targets in anti-cancer therapy. Relying on the cellular hybrids and the microarray analyses that we described above, we started looking for these putative repressors as all ALT hybrids were found to repress telomerase activity. The work is in progress and we are currently testing putative candidates.

On the other hand, our microarray analyses further revealed distinct gene expression signature between TEL$^+$ and ALT hybrids that was reminiscent to the so-called non-canonical functions of telomerase. Indeed, a decade ago, the group of Robert Weinberg reported for the first time that telomerase may contribute to tumorigenesis by a telomere-independent mechanism. Several studies, including ours [5], confirmed these observations and the non-canonical functions of telomerase are now actively studied. Our microarray screen revealed new putative non-canonical targets of telomerase that are likely to contribute to tumorigenesis by promoting epithelial-to-mesenchymal transition and angiogenesis. We are currently investigating this.

Regulation of human heterochromatin

J. Boros, N. Arnoult, A. Loriot, C. De Smet, A. Decottignies

Constitutive heterochromatin is mainly located at centromeric, pericentromeric, and (sub)telomeric regions of chromosomes. Heterochromatin is usually characterized by a high DNA methylation content, an increased enrichment in repressive histone marks like H3K9me3 and H4K20me3 and the binding of HP1 isoforms. We investigated the causes and consequences of pericentromeric Satellite 2 DNA (*Sat2*) hypomethylation in tumor cells. We showed that, although *Sat2* locus is frequently hypomethylated in cancer cells, hyperactivation of *Sat2* RNA transcription is not observed. Similarly to what we described before for telomeres, pericentromeric Satellite 2 DNA is indeed transcribed to yield non-coding RNA molecules that appear to remain associated with the locus they are transcribed from where they may play important roles in heterochromatin formation. We showed that *Sat2* RNA is mainly induced by heat shock pathway activation, both *in vitro* and *in vivo*. Besides, we found that hyperactivation of the heat shock pathway, through either hyperthermia or RasV12 oncogene overexpression, is able to induce local demethylation of *Sat2*, leaving a demethylation signature that was also detected in tumor cell lines displaying moderate levels of genome-wide hypomethylation [6].

Heterochromatin Protein 1, or HP1, is a major component of heterochromatin playing crucial roles in chromatin compaction. In 2001, three independent studies reported that HP1 requires the presence of H3K9me2/3 repressive mark on histone H3 to be anchored at chromatin. In the laboratory, we discovered that H3K27me3, a repressive mark that has long been thought to be a marker of facultative heterochromatin, plays an additional and very important role in ensuring the stability of H3K9me3-bound HP1 molecules. Our data revealed that H3K27me3-dependent stabilization of HP1 requires the Polycomb Repressive Complex 2, providing a new important piece of information in the field of HP1 regulation [7].

DNA hypomethylation and aberrant gene activation in cancer

A. Loriot, C. De Smet

Genomic DNA in multiple species is modified by the addition of a methyl group to cytosines in CpG dinucleotides. This heritable epigenetic modification is associated with transcriptional repression. Cell-type specific DNA methylation patterns are established during embryonic development, and are usually maintained in adult somatic cells.

DNA methylation patterns often become altered in cancer cells. Alterations include hypermethylation of selected promoters, leading to silencing of critical genes such as tumor suppressor genes, and hypomethylation of numerous other DNA sequences. We have shown that genome hypomethylation in tumors results in the activation of a group of germline-specific genes, which use primarily DNA methylation for repression in somatic tissues [8]. These genes, which were originally discovered because their activation in tumors leads to the expression of tumor-specific antigens, were named cancer-germline (CG) genes. To date, ~50 CG genes or gene families have been identified. Several of these were isolated in our group [8].

The process leading to hypomethylation of DNA sequences in tumors remains obscure. We undertook to address this issue by using *MAGEA1*, the founding member of the CG group of genes, as a model. Detailed methylation analyses of the *MAGEA1* genomic locus in expressing tumor cells, revealed preferential hypomethylation within the 5' region of the gene. Furthermore, transfection experiments with *in vitro* methylated *MAGEA1* constructs, indicated that this site-specific hypomethylation relies on a historical event of DNA demethylation, and on the presence of appropriate transcription factors to protect the region against subsequent remethylation [8]. The factors that are responsible for the initial DNA demethylation process and for maintaining CG gene promoters unmethylated remain to be identified.

Processes associated with CG gene demethylation in tumors

J. Cannuyer, A. Loriot, C. De Smet

Histone modifications have been shown in some cases to dictate DNA methylation states, for instance by regulating access of DNA methyltransferases. We therefore searched to determine if *MAGEA1* demethylation and activation in tumor cells is associated with changes in histone marks. Chromatin immunoprecipitation experiments revealed that DNA demethylation and transcriptional activation of *MAGEA1* is accompanied by increases in histone H3 acetylation (H3ac) and H3 lysine 4 methylation (H3K4me), and by a decrease in H3 lysine 9 dimethylation (H3K9me2). However, our experiments demonstrate that changes at the histone level within the *MAGEA1* promoter are a consequence, not a cause, of DNA demethylation. Consistently, epigenetic drugs that target histone modifications were unable to induce DNA demethylation and stable activation of the *MAGEA1* gene. Altogether, these observations confirm that DNA methylation has a dominant role in the epigenetic hierarchy that governs *MAGEA1* silencing [9].

A search for gene expression changes associated with the activation of CG genes was performed by analyzing microarray datasets deriving from a series of melanoma cell lines. This led to the identification of a group of genes that were consistently downregulated in the cell lines showing activation of multiple CG genes. A similar gene expression signature was observed *in vivo* in melanoma tissue samples. Most of the genes that were downregulated in association with CG gene activation appeared to exert functions related to cellular division/mitosis. Intriguingly, a previous study identified a similar gene expression signature in cells that had been depleted of DNMT1, the enzyme involved in maintenance of DNA methylation marks. By using several cellular models, we demonstrated that transient depletion of DNMT1 leads to both activation of CG-genes and long-term repression of proliferation genes. For one of these genes (*CDCA7L*), we showed that the mechanism of repression involves deposition of a repressive histone mark (H3K27me3), and is dependent on the pRB transcriptional repressor. Our observations point therefore towards DNMT1 depletion as a causal factor in the activation of CG-genes in melanoma.

DNA hypomethylation and activation of CG-type miRNAs in tumors

A. Van Tongelen, A. Loriot, J. Blanco, C. De Smet

The role of DNA hypomethylation and CG gene activation on tumor development is only partially understood. To further explore the impact of DNA hypomethylation on tumorigenesis, we decided to find out if this epigenetic alteration also leads to the activation of CG-type microRNAs (miRNAs). It has indeed become clear that this type of small non-coding RNAs exerts important regulatory functions, by controlling the expression of target genes at the post-transcriptional level. Dysregulated expression of miRNAs is a hallmark of many cancers, where it appears to contribute to several important steps of tumor development. In a recent study, we reported identification of a novel cancer-germline transcript (*CT-GABRA3*) displaying DNA hypomethylation-dependent activation in various tumors, including melanoma and lung carcinoma. Importantly, *CT-GABRA3* harbors a microRNA (miR-105), which was recently identified as a promoter of cancer metastasis by its ability to weaken vascular endothelial barriers following exosomal secretion. *CT-GABRA3* also carries a microRNA (miR-767) with predicted target sites in *TET1* and *TET3*, two members of the ten-eleven-translocation family of tumor suppressor genes, which are involved in the conversion of 5-methylcytosines to 5-hydroxymethylcytosines (5hmC) in DNA. Decreased TET activity is a hallmark of cancer, and we provided evidence that

aberrant activation of miR-767 contributes to this phenomenon. We demonstrated that miR-767 represses *TET1/3* mRNA and protein expression, and regulates genomic 5hmC levels. Additionally, we showed that high *CT-GABRA3*transcription correlates with reduced *TET1* mRNA levels *in vivo* in lung tumors. Together our studies reveal the first example of a cancer-germline gene that produces micoRNAs with oncogenic potential [10] (Fig. 3).

We found recently that miR-767 is also secreted *via* exosomes. It is therefore likely that both microRNAs can contribute to tumor progression by acting not only on cancer cells from which they are produced, but also on non-cancerous neighboring cells. We are currently testing the impact of exosome-mediated delivery of miR-105 and miR-767 on fibroblasts and immune cells, which represent major components of the tumor stroma. To this end, cellular systems in which expression of both miRNAs can be induced have been created. Moreover, using CRISPR/Cas-directed homologous recombination, we were able to generate a tumor cell line in which the MIR105/767 locus can be conditionally deleted.

Epigenetic repression of CG genes in human embryonic stem cells

A. Loriot, C. De Smet

The stage at which CG genes become methylated during human embryo development has not been determined. We found previously that human CG genes are repressed and methylated in human blastocyst-derived embryonic stem cells and in comparable embryonal carcinoma cells [11]. By performing transfection experiments, we demonstrated that human embryonal carcinoma cells target active *de novo* methylation towards *MAGEA1*, as the gene became methylated and silenced following integration into these cells. Consistently, silencing of *MAGEA1* in embryonal carcinoma cells depended on the presence of both DNMT3A and DNMT3B *de novo* DNA methyltransferases. Moreover, by analyzing transcription profiling datasets from human preimplantation embryos, we found that transcripts of CG genes increase up to the morula stage, and then decrease dramatically in blastocysts [12]. Altogether our data indicate that human CG genes are programmed for repression in the blastocyst, and suggest that *de novo* DNA methylation is a primary event in this process.

Selected publications

1. Arnoult N*, Van Beneden A*, Decottignies A. Telomere length regulates TERRA levels through increased trimethylation of telomeric H3K9 and HP1alpha. Nat Struct Mol Biol. 2012;19:948-56. (*equal contribution)

2. Van Beneden A, Arnoult N, Decottignies A. Telomeric RNA expression: length matters. Front Oncol. 2013;3:178.

3. Tilman G, Loriot A, Van Beneden A, Arnoult N, Londoño-Vallejo JA, De Smet C, Decottignies A. Subtelomeric DNA hypomethylation is not required for telomeric sister chromatid exchanges in ALT cells. Oncogene. 2009;28:1682-93.

4. Episkopou H*, Draskovic I*, Van Beneden A*, Tilman G, Mattiussi M, Gobin M, Arnoult N, Londoño-Vallejo A, Decottignies A. Alternative Lengthening of Telomeres is characterized by reduced compaction of telomeric chromatin. Nucleic Acids Res. 2014;42:4391-405. (*equal contribution)

5. Mattiussi M, Tilman G, Lenglez S, Decottignies A. Human telomerase represses ROS-dependent cellular responses to Tumor Necrosis Factor-alpha without affecting NF-kappaB activation. Cell Signal. 2012;24:708-17.

6. Tilman G, Arnoult N, Lenglez S, Van Beneden A, Loriot A, De Smet C, Decottignies A. Cancer-linked satellite 2 DNA hypomethylation does not regulate Sat2 non-coding RNA expression and is initiated by heat shock pathway activation. Epigenetics. 2012;7:903-13.

7. Boros J*, Arnoult N*, Stroobant V, Collet JF, Decottignies A. Polycomb repressive complex 2 and H3K27me3 cooperate with H3K9 methylation to maintain heterochromatin protein 1alpha at chromatin. Mol Cell Biol. 2014;34:3662-74. (*equal contribution)

8. De Smet C, Loriot A. DNA hypomethylation and activation of germline-specific genes in cancer. Adv Exp Med Biol. 2013;754:149-66.

9. Cannuyer J, Loriot A, Parvizi GK, De Smet C. Epigenetic hierarchy within the MAGEA1 cancer-germline gene: promoter DNA methylation dictates local histone modifications. PLoS ONE. 2013;8:e58743.

10. Loriot A, Van Tongelen A, Blanco J, Klaessens S, Cannuyer J, van Baren N, Decottignies A, De Smet C. A novel cancer-germline transcript carrying pro-metastatic miR-105 and TET-targeting miR-767 induced by DNA hypomethylation in tumors. Epigenetics. 2014;9:1163-71.

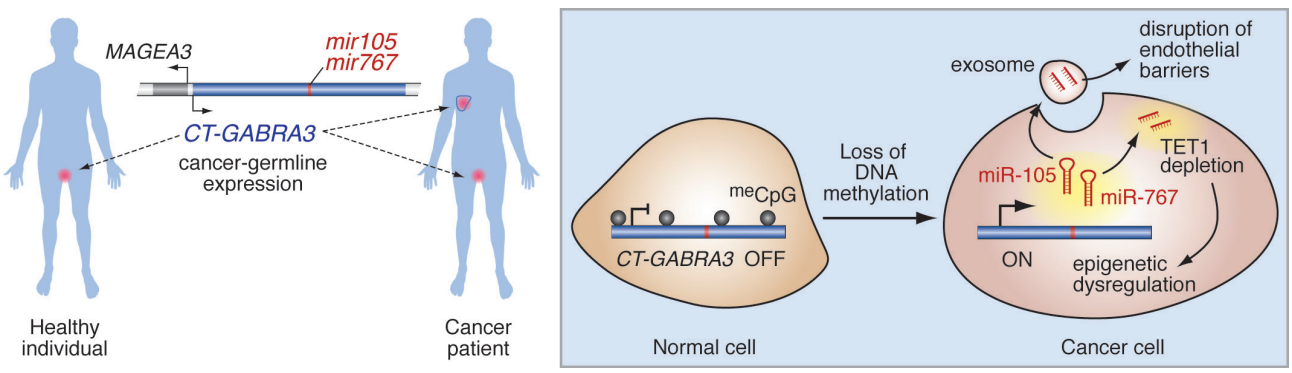


Fig. 3. Pattern of expression of the newly identified cancer-germline gene *CT-GABRA3*. DNA hypomethylation in tumor cells induces aberrant expression of the gene, and of the two miRNAs (miR-105 and miR-767) it harbors. These two miRNAs display oncogenic potential.

11. Loriot A, Reister S, Parvizi GK, Lysy PA, De Smet C. DNA methylation-associated repression of cancer-germline genes in human embryonic and adult stem cells. Stem Cells. 2009;27:822-4.

12. Loriot A, Parvizi GK, Reister S, De Smet C. Silencing of cancer-germline genes in human preimplantation embryos: evidence for active de novo DNA methylation in stem cells. Biochem Biophys Res Commun. 2012;417:187-91.

Anabelle Decottignies, Associate Member

de Duve Institute
GEPI - B1.75.04
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 74
[F] +32 02 764 75 07
[E] anabelle.decottignies@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/altérations-du-génome/telomeres-epigenetics

Charles De Smet, Associate Member

de Duve Institute
GEPI - B1.75.04
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 23
[F] +32 02 764 75 07
[E] charles.desmet@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/altérations-du-génome/epigenetic-alterations-tumors

Staff members

Axelle **Loriot**, Assistant Member • Joanna **Boros**, Postdoctoral Fellow (until June 2014) • Harikleia **Episkopou**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Eva **Majerova**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Nikenza **Viceconte**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Julie **Cannuyer**, Graduate Student • Aurélie **Diman**, Graduate Student • Florian **Poulain**, Graduate Student • Aurélie **Van Tongelen**, Graduate Student

Metabolite repair and inborn errors of metabolism

Emile Van Schaftingen
Maria Veiga-da-Cunha

The study of L-2-hydroxyglutaric aciduria, a neurometabolic disease characterized by the accumulation of L-2-hydroxyglutarate and the identification of the enzymes that make and destroy L-2-hydroxyglutarate in mammals, led us to realize the importance of a novel type of repair mechanism: metabolite repair [1, 2]. This research theme is connected with our other main research interest, the elucidation of inborn errors of metabolism.

Metabolite repair

A. Marbaix, F. Baldin, N. Chevalier, F. Collard, E. Wiame, M. Veiga-da-Cunha, E. Van Schaftingen, in collaboration with C.L. Linster (Luxembourg), I. Gerin, G. Bommer, D. Vertommen (de Duve Institute)

L-2-hydroxyglutaric aciduria is due to a defect in a FAD-linked enzyme that catalyses the irreversible conversion of L-2-hydroxyglutarate to α-ketoglutarate [2], a Krebs cycle intermediate. L-2-hydroxyglutarate does not belong to any classical metabolic pathway, but is formed by a (minor) side-activity of mitochondrial L-malate dehydrogenase, the enzyme that normally interconverts oxaloacetate and L-malate [3]. As L-2-hydroxyglutarate does not play any physiological role but is toxic if it accumulates, L-2-hydroxyglutarate dehydrogenase has to be considered as a repair enzyme, playing a role akin to the proofreading activities associated with DNA polymerases and aminoacyl-tRNA synthases. Hence the designation 'metabolite proofreading enzymes' for enzymes serving to repair 'wrong' reaction products made by other enzymes of intermediary metabolism [4]. Because the specificity of metabolic enzymes is far from absolute, it is likely that metabolite proofreading enzymes abound, but that most of them are still unknown. One of our aims is to identify 'new' metabolite proofreading enzymes, not only because this will allow to attribute a function to putative enzymes encoded by mammalian and other genomes, but also because it may help understand the pathophysiology of some inborn errors of metabolism. Examples of newly identified metabolite repair enzymes are ethylmalonyl-CoA decarboxylase (which corrects a mistake made by acetyl-CoA carboxylase; see previous scientific report) [1], NAD(P)HX dehydratase [5], NAD(P)HX epimerase [5] and β-alanyl-lysine dipeptidase (see below). TIGAR, a phosphatase acting on 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate and other phosphate esters [6], may also be involved in metabolite repair (see report of G. Bommer).

A mouse model of L-2-hydroxyglutaric aciduria [7]

To progress in our understanding of the pathophysiology of L-2-hydroxyglutaric aciduria, we created and studied a mouse model of L-2-hydroxyglutarate dehydrogenase deficiency. Knockout (l2hgdh-/-) mice accumulated L-2-hydroxyglutarate in tissues, most particularly in brain and testis, where the concentration reached ≈3.5 µmol/g. Male mice showed a 30% higher excretion of L-2-hydroxyglutarate compared to female mice, supporting that this dicarboxylic acid is partially made in males by lactate dehydrogenase C, a poorly specific form of this enzyme exclusively expressed in testes. Involvement of mitochondrial malate dehydrogenase in the formation of L-2-hydroxyglutarate was supported by the commensurate decrease in the formation of this dicarboxylic acid when down-regulating this enzyme in mouse l2hgdh-/- embryonic fibroblasts.

The concentration of lysine and arginine was markedly increased in the brain of l2hgdh-/- adult mice. Saccharopine was depleted and glutamine was decreased by ≈40%. Lysine-α-ketoglutarate reductase, which converts lysine to saccharopine, was inhibited by L-2-hydroxyglutarate with a Ki of ≈0.8 mM. As low but significant activities of the bifunctional enzyme lysine-α-ketoglutarate reductase/saccharopine dehydrogenase were found in brain, these findings suggest that the classical lysine degradation pathway also operates in brain and is inhibited by the high concentrations of L-2-hydroxyglutarate found in l2hgdh-/- mice.

Pathological analysis of the brain showed significant spongiosis. The vacuolar lesions mostly affected oligodendrocytes and myelin sheats, as in other dicarboxylic acidurias, suggesting that the pathophysiology of this model of leukodystrophy may involve irreversible pumping of a dicarboxylate in oligodendrocytes. Neurobehavioral testing indicated that the mice mostly suffered from a deficit in learning capacity. In conclusion, the findings support the concept that L-2-hydroxyglutaric

aciduria is a disorder of metabolite repair. The accumulation of L-2-hydroxyglutarate exerts toxic effects through various means including enzyme inhibition and glial cell swelling.

Repair of damaged NAD(P)H

As initially shown by the group of Edwin Krebs in the 1950's, NADH is slowly converted to a hydrated form by glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase. This hydrated form of NADH (called NADHX) and a similar hydrated form of NADPH (NADPHX) also spontaneously arise at high temperatures or acidic pH. An ATP-dependent dehydratase that reconverts NADHX and NADPHX to NAD(P)H was also described by Krebs' group, but its sequence had not been identified. To fill this gap, we purified yeast NAD(P)HX dehydratase and identified it to a highly conserved and nearly ubiquitous protein, named YKL150c in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* and CARKD (carbohydrate kinase domain) in mammals [5]. We showed that both the yeast and mammalian proteins catalyze the dehydration of the (*S*) form of NADHX and NADPHX, while converting ATP to ADP. Surprisingly, the *Escherichia coli* homolog, YjeF, a bi-domain protein, catalyzes a similar reaction, but uses ADP instead of ATP (Fig. 1). This represents an unprecedented example of orthologous enzymes using either ADP or ATP as phosphoryl donor.

The dehydration reaction is ascribable to the C-terminal domain of YjeF. Its N-terminal domain is also highly conserved in the living world, corresponding to a separate protein named apolipoprotein A-1-binding protein (AIBP) in mammals and YNL200C in yeast. We showed that these proteins catalyze the epimerization of the (*S*) and (*R*) forms of NAD(P)HX, thereby allowing, in conjunction with the energy-dependent dehydratase, the repair of both epimers of NAD(P)HX (Fig. 1). Both enzymes are very widespread in eukaryotes, prokaryotes, and archaea. This wide distribution and the ADP-dependence of the dehydratase in some species indicate the ancient origin of this repair system [5].

Recent work [8] indicates that mammalian NAD(P)HX dehydratase and NAD(P)HX epimerase are present in the cytosol, in the mitochondria and, in the case of the former enzyme, also in the endoplasmic reticulum. This is in accordance with the presence of NAD(P)H pools in these compartments. The *CARKD* gene encodes proteins with a predicted mitochondrial propeptide (mCARKD), a signal peptide (spCARKD) or neither of them (cCARKD). Confocal microscopy analysis of transfected CHO (Chinese-hamster ovary) cells indicated that cCARKD remains in the cytosol, whereas mCARKD and spCARKD are targeted to the mitochondria and the endoplasmic reticulum, respectively. Unlike the other two forms, spCARKD is N-glycosylated, supporting its targeting to the endoplasmic reticulum. The *AIBP* gene encodes two different proteins, which we showed to be targeted to the mitochondria (mAIBP) and the cytosol (cAIBP). Quantification of the NAD(P)HX dehydratase and epimerase activities in rat tissues, performed after partial purification, indicated that both enzymes are widely distributed, with total activities of ≈3-10 nmol/min per g of tissue. Liver fractionation by differential centrifugation confirmed the presence of the dehydratase and the epimerase in the cytosol and in mitochondria. These data support the notion that NAD(P)HX repair is virtually ubiquitous.

Repair in the synthesis of carnosine [9]

Carnosine (β-alanyl-histidine) is an abundant dipeptide present in skeletal muscle of many vertebrates where it serves as a pH buffer and maybe also as a radical scavenger. The related dipeptide homocarnosine (γ-aminobutyryl-histidine) is present in the brain, where its function is still unknown. Carnosine synthase is the ATP-dependent ligase responsible for carnosine and homocarnosine synthesis in skeletal muscle and brain, respectively (Fig. 2). This enzyme uses also at substantial rates lysine, ornithine and arginine instead of histidine, yet the resulting dipeptides are virtually absent from muscle or brain, suggesting that they are removed by a 'metabolite repair' enzyme.

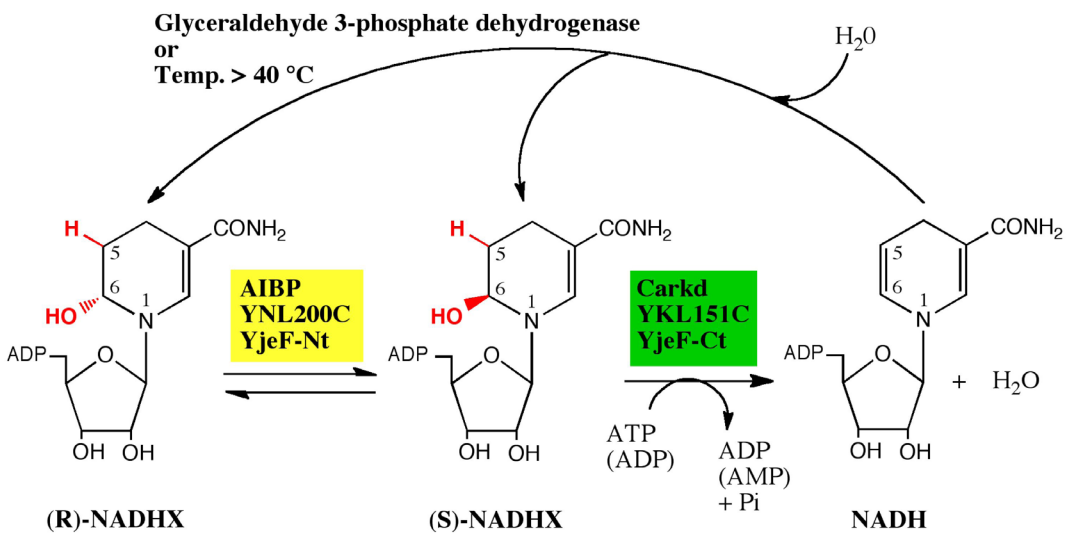


Fig. 1. Formation and repair of hydrated NAD(P)H [modified from Ref. 5]

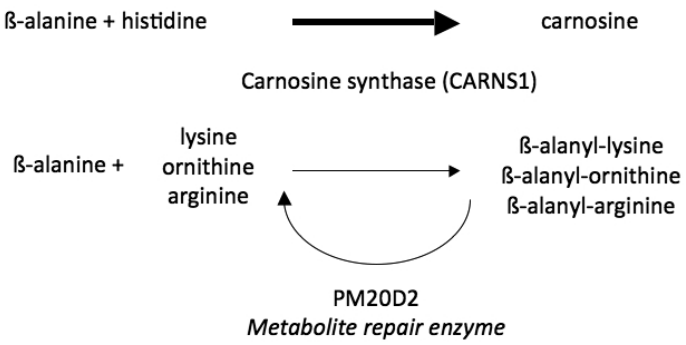


Fig. 2. Synthesis of carnosine and other dipeptides by carnosine synthase and hydrolysis of the 'wrong' dipeptides by PM20D2. Carnosine synthase also uses GABA instead of β-alanine to make homocarnosine and related dipeptides. PM20D2 also hydrolyses γ-aminobutyryl-lysine, γ-aminobutyryl-ornithine and γ-aminobutyryl-arginine (not shown).

We have indeed identified such an enzyme. Using a radiolabeled substrate, we found that rat skeletal muscle, heart and brain contained a cytosolic β-alanyl-lysine dipeptidase activity. This enzyme, which has the characteristics of a metalloenzyme, was purified from rat skeletal muscle and identified with the help of mass spectrometry as the product of the gene PM20D2, a peptidase of unknown function belonging to the metallopeptidase 20 family. Recombinant mouse PM20D2 hydrolysed β-alanyl-lysine, β-alanyl-ornithine, γ-aminobutyryl-lysine and γ-aminobutyryl-ornithine as its best substrates. It acted also, at lower rates, on β-alanyl-arginine and γ-aminobutyryl-arginine, but virtually not on carnosine or homocarnosine. Though acting preferentially on basic dipeptides derived from β-alanine or γ-aminobutyrate, PM20D2 also acted, at lower rates on some 'classical dipeptides' like α-alanyl-lysine and α-lysyl-lysine. The same activity profile was observed with human PM20D2, yet this enzyme was about 100 to 200-fold less active on all substrates tested than the mouse enzyme. Cotransfection in HEK293T cells of mouse or human PM20D2 together with carnosine synthase prevented the accumulation of abnormal dipeptides (β-alanyl-lysine, β-alanyl-ornithine, γ-aminobutyryl-lysine), thus favoring the synthesis of carnosine and homocarnosine and confirming the metabolite repair role of PM20D2.

Molecular identification of enzymes

J. Drozak, A. Grahn, S. Marlaire, G. Noël, G. Tahay, E. Wiame, F. Collard, M. Veiga-da-Cunha, E. Van Schaftingen, in collaboration with V. Stroobant (Ludwig Institute, Brussels Branch)

Many metabolic diseases are due to a defect in an enzyme that is not easily measured or that is expressed in a tissue that is not 'accessible'. In such cases, the defect can be easily established through the search of mutations in the gene encoding the relevant enzyme, provided this gene is known. Quite a number of enzymes are still 'orphan', *i.e.*, the gene that encodes them is not known for any species. One of our aims is to carry out the molecular identification of 'orphan' enzymes that are potentially deficient in metabolic disorders [10]. We also contributed to the identification of the function of enzymes involved in bacterial metabolism.

Metabolism of hydroxylysine and phosphoethanolamine

Hydroxylysine, an amino acid found in collagen, is known to be metabolized by phosphorylation of its hydroxyl group, followed by ammonia and phosphate elimination to yield amino-adipate semialdehyde. The latter reaction is similar to the conversion of ethanolamine-phosphate to acetaldehyde, inorganic phosphate and ammonia. We recently identified the ammoniophospholyases that deaminate and dephosphorylate phosphohydroxylysine and ethanolamine-phosphate as the products of the genes AGXT2L2 and AGXT2L1. We also identified the gene encoding hydroxylysine kinase (see report of 2013).

We recently showed that phosphohydroxylysinuria is indeed due to mutations in the AGXT2L2 gene. Two allelic mutations, p.Gly240Arg and p.Glu437Val, were found in a patient with this condition. Both mutations replace conserved residues and cause major folding problems, as assessed by expression of recombinant proteins in *E. coli* and HEK293T cells. The finding that the mutations p.Gly240Arg and p.Glu437Val are present at low frequencies in the European and/or North American population suggests that this phosphohydroxylysinuria is more common than previously thought. The diversity of the clinical symptoms described in three patients with phosphohydroxylysinuria indicates that this is most likely not a neurometabolic disease [11].

Elucidation of the pathway of erythritol catabolism in bacteria [12]

In collaboration with T. Barbier, J.-J. Letesson (Namur)

Erythritol is an important nutrient for several α-2 Proteobacteria, including N2-fixing plant endosymbionts and *Brucella*, a worldwide pathogen that finds this four-carbon polyol in genital tissues. Erythritol metabolism involves phosphorylation to L-erythritol-4-phosphate by the kinase EryA and oxidation of the latter to L-3-tetrulose 4-phosphate by the dehydrogenase EryB. It is accepted that further steps involve oxidation by the putative dehydrogenase EryC and subsequent decarboxylation to yield triose-phosphates (upper pathway of Fig. 3).

Accordingly, growth on erythritol as the sole C source should require aldolase and fructose-1,6-bisphosphatase to produce hexose-6-monophosphate, which is essential for producing

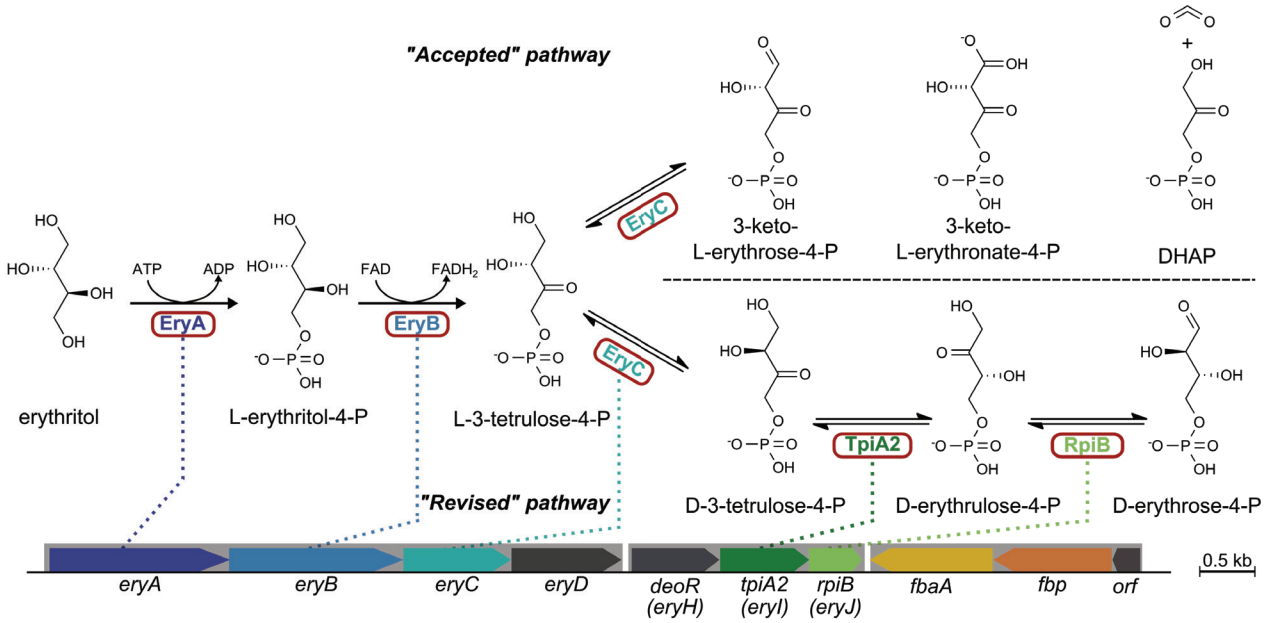


Fig. 3. Erythritol catabolism by *Brucella*. The scheme shows the previously accepted pathway and the one that we have now established by characterization of recombinant enzymes. The two first reactions of the 'accepted' and the 'revised' pathways are similar. While it was previously admitted that L-3-tetrulose-4-P is afterwards oxidized to dihydroxyacetone-phosphate (DHAP) and CO_2, we showed that this intermediate is converted to D-erythrose-4-P *via* three isomerisation reactions catalyzed by EryC, TpiA2 and RpiB. The relevant enzyme-encoding genes are organized as illustrated in two operons comprising also two regulators (EryD and DeoR) [from Ref. 12].

many biomolecules. However, we observed that a mutant devoid of fructose-1,6-bisphosphatases grew normally on erythritol and that EryC, which was assumed to be a dehydrogenase, actually belongs to the xylose isomerase superfamily. Moreover, we found that TpiA2 and RpiB, distant homologs of triose phosphate isomerase and ribose 5-phosphate isomerase B, were necessary, as previously shown for *Rhizobium*.

By using purified recombinant enzymes, we demonstrated that L-3-tetrulose-4-phosphate was converted to D-erythrose 4-phosphate through three previously unknown isomerization reactions catalyzed by EryC (tetrulose-4-phosphate racemase), TpiA2 (D-3-tetrulose-4-phosphate isomerase; renamed EryH), and RpiB (D-erythrose-4-phosphate isomerase; renamed EryI), a pathway fully consistent with the isotopomer distribution of the erythrose-4-phosphate-derived amino acids phenylalanine and tyrosine obtained from bacteria grown on (^{13})C-labeled erythritol. D-erythrose 4-phosphate is then converted by enzymes of the pentose phosphate pathway to glyceraldehyde 3-phosphate and fructose 6-phosphate, thus bypassing fructose-1,6-bisphosphatase. This is the first description of a route feeding carbohydrate metabolism exclusively via D-erythrose 4-phosphate, a pathway that may provide clues to the preferential metabolism of erythritol by *Brucella* and its role in pathogenicity.

References

1. Linster CL, Noël G, Stroobant V, Vertommen D, Vincent M-F, Bommer GT, Veiga-da-Cunha M, Van Schaftingen E. Ethylmalonyl-CoA decarboxylase, a new enzyme involved in metabolite proofreading. J Biol Chem. 2011;286:42992-3003.

2. Rzem R, Veiga-da-Cunha M, Noël G, Goffette S, Nassogne MC, Tabarki B, Schöller C, Marquardt T, Vikkula M, Van Schaftingen E. A gene encoding a putative FAD-dependent L-2-hydroxyglutarate dehydrogenase is mutated in L-2-hydroxyglutaric aciduria. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA. 2004;101:16849-54.

3. Van Schaftingen E, Rzem R, Marbaix A, Collard F, Veiga-da-Cunha M, Linster CL. Metabolite proofreading, a neglected aspect of intermediary metabolism. J Inherit Metab Dis. 2013;36:427-34.

4. Linster CL, Van Schaftingen E, Hanson AD. Metabolite damage and its repair or pre-emption. Nat Chem Biol. 2013;9:72-80.

5. Marbaix AY, Noël G, Detroux AM, Vertommen D, Van Schaftingen E, Linster CL. Extremely conserved ATP- or ADP-dependent enzymatic system for nicotinamide nucleotide repair. J Biol Chem. 2011;286:41246-52.

6. Gerin I, Noël G, Bolsée J, Haumont O, Van Schaftingen E, Bommer GT. Identification of TP53-induced glycolysis and apoptosis regulator (TIGAR) as the phosphoglycolate-independent 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate phosphatase. Biochem J. 2014;458:439-48.

7. Rzem R, Achouri Y, Marbaix E, Schakman O, Wiame E, Marie S, Gailly P, Vincent M-F, Veiga-da-Cunha M, Van Schaftingen E. A mouse model of L-2-hydroxyglutaric aciduria, a disorder of metabolite repair. PLoS One. 2015;10:e0119540.

8. Marbaix AY, Tyteca D, Niehaus TD, Hanson AD, Linster CL, Van Schaftingen E. Occurrence and subcellular distribution of the NADPHX repair system in mammals. Biochem J. 2014;460:49-58.

9. Veiga-da-Cunha M, Chevalier N, Stroobant V, Vertommen D, Van Schaftingen E. Metabolite proofreading in carnosine and homocarnosine synthesis: molecular identification of PM20D2 as beta-alanyl-lysine dipeptidase. J Biol Chem. 2014;289:19726-36.

10. Koehler K, Malik M, Mahmood S, Giesselmann S, Beetz C, Hennings JC, Huebner AK, Grahn A, Reunert J, Nürnberg G, Thiele H, Altmüller

J, Nürnberg P, Mumtaz R, Babovic-Vuksanovic D, Basel-Vanagaite L, Borck G, Brämswig J, Mühlenberg R, Sarda P, Sikiric A, Anyane-Yeboa K, Zeharia A, Ahmad A, Coubes C, Wada Y, Marquardt T, Vanderschaeghe D, Van Schaftingen E, Kurth I, Huebner A, Hübner CA. Mutations in GMPPA cause a glycosylation disorder characterized by intellectual disability and autonomic dysfunction. Am J Hum Genet. 2013;93:727-34.

11. Veiga-da-Cunha M, Verhoeven-Duif NM, de Koning TJ, Duran M, Dorland B, Van Schaftingen E. Mutations in the AGXT2L2 gene cause phosphohydroxylysinuria. J Inherit Metab Dis. 2013;36:961-6.

12. Barbier T, Collard F, Zuñiga-Ripa A, Moriyon I, Godard T, Becker J, Wittmann C, Van Schaftingen E*, Letesson J-J*. Erythritol feeds the pentose phosphate pathway via three new isomerases leading to D-erythrose-4-phosphate in Brucella. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA. 2014;111:17815-20. (* equal contribution)

Emile Van Schaftingen, Member

de Duve Institute
BCHM - B1.75.08
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 64
[F] +32 02 764 75 98
[E] emile.vanschaftingen@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/inherited-metabolic-diseases-metabolic-repair/metabolite-repair-and-inborn-errors

Maria Veiga-da-Cunha, Associate Member

de Duve Institute
BCHM - B1.75.08
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 59
[F] +32 02 764 75 98
[E] maria.veigadacunha@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/inherited-metabolic-diseases-metabolic-repair/metabolite-repair-and-inborn-errors

Staff members

Alessio **Peracchi** , Guest Investigator • Elsa **Wiame**, Assistant Member • Ammi **Grahn**, Postdoctoral Fellow (until December 2014) • Rim **Rzem**, Postdoctoral Fellow (until January 2015) • Francesca **Baldin**, Graduate Student • Alexandre **Marbaix**, Graduate Student (until April 2015), Postdoctoral Fellow (from May 2015) • Gaëlle **Tahay**, Graduate Student • Maude **Minsart**, Master's Student (until September 2014) • Elodie **Villar**, Master's Student (until May 2015) • Nathalie **Chevalier**, Research Technician • Gaëtane **Noël**, Research Technician (until July 2014) • Karim **Acherki**, Technical Assistant • Marie-Victoire **Uwimana**, Accountant • Pauline **Leverrier**, Administrative Assistant (part-time, from September 2014) • Françoise **Mylle**, Administrative Assistant (until September 2014)

Bacterial stress responses

Jean-François Collet

The overuse of antibiotics to treat bacterial infections in human and veterinary medicine has created a global resistance crisis that could lead to a surge in infection-related mortality. A recent report predicted that multidrug resistant bacteria will kill more than cancer by 2050. A particularly serious threat is the emergence of a new wave of multidrug-resistant Gram-negative bacteria, including *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* and enterobacteria such as *Escherichia coli* and *Klebsiella pneumoniae*. It is therefore urgent to develop new antibiotics against resistant bacteria, which requires a deep understanding of the biology of these microorganisms. Our laboratory wants to contribute to the global effort aiming to prevent the return of untreatable epidemics by better understanding how bacteria respond to the different types of stress to which they are exposed. In particular, we want to understand how bacteria defend themselves against oxidative stress and how they maintain the integrity of their cell envelope despite always changing environmental conditions.

Defense mechanisms against oxidative stress

Exposure of cells to elevated levels of reactive oxygen species (ROS) damages DNA, membrane lipids and proteins, which can potentially lead to cell death. In proteins, the sulfur-containing residues cysteine and methionine are particularly sensitive to oxidation, forming sulfenic acids and methionine sulfoxides, respectively [1]. The presence of protection mechanisms to scavenge ROS and repair damaged cellular components is therefore essential for cell survival. The bacterial cell envelope, which constitutes the first protection barrier from the extracellular environment, is particularly exposed to the oxidizing molecules generated by the host cells to kill invading microorganisms. Therefore, the presence of oxidative stress defense mechanisms in that compartment is crucial for cell survival. One of the goals of our laboratory is to contribute to a **better understanding of the mechanisms that repair envelope proteins with oxidized cysteine and methionine residues**.

An important contribution of our group has been the identification of a new periplasmic reducing system that protects single cysteine residues from oxidation by reactive oxygen species (ROS) (Fig. 1). We discovered this system by trapping DsbG, a protein from the thioredoxin superfamily whose function had remained elusive, with three of its substrates [2]. These three periplasmic proteins (YbiS, ErfK and YnhG) found in complex with DsbG were homologous proteins and belonged to the same family of L,-D transpeptidases. Unexpectedly, all three enzymes contained only a single cysteine residue. An intriguing question pertained therefore to the nature of the oxidation that affects the single cysteine residue of DsbG substrates. We considered the possibility that the cysteine residue might be oxidized to a sulfenic acid (Cys-SOH) by biological oxidants present in the periplasm. Sulfenic acids are highly reactive groups that tend to either rapidly react with other cysteine residues present in the vicinity to form a disulfide bond or to be further oxidized by ROS to irreversible sulfinic or sulfonic acids.

To test whether the cysteine residue of one of those proteins, YbiS, is indeed able to form a stable sulfenic acid, we used the dimedone-based DAz-1 probe (in collaboration with K. Carroll's lab, The Scripps Institute, CA, USA), which is chemically selective for sulfenic acids. We found that the cysteine residue of YbiS can form a sulfenic acid *in vitro* and *in vivo* and that the reduction of this cysteine depends on the presence of DsbG [2]. In the course of our experiments, we observed that, in addition to YbiS, several other periplasmic proteins were also labeled by the probe and that the level of sulfenylation in this compartment is controlled by DsbG and DsbC [2]. On the basis of these results, we proposed the following model (Fig. 1). In the oxidizing periplasm, most proteins contain an even number of cysteine residues. These residues form disulfide bonds [3-7] and are therefore protected from further cysteine oxidation. However, there is a significant number of proteins that con-

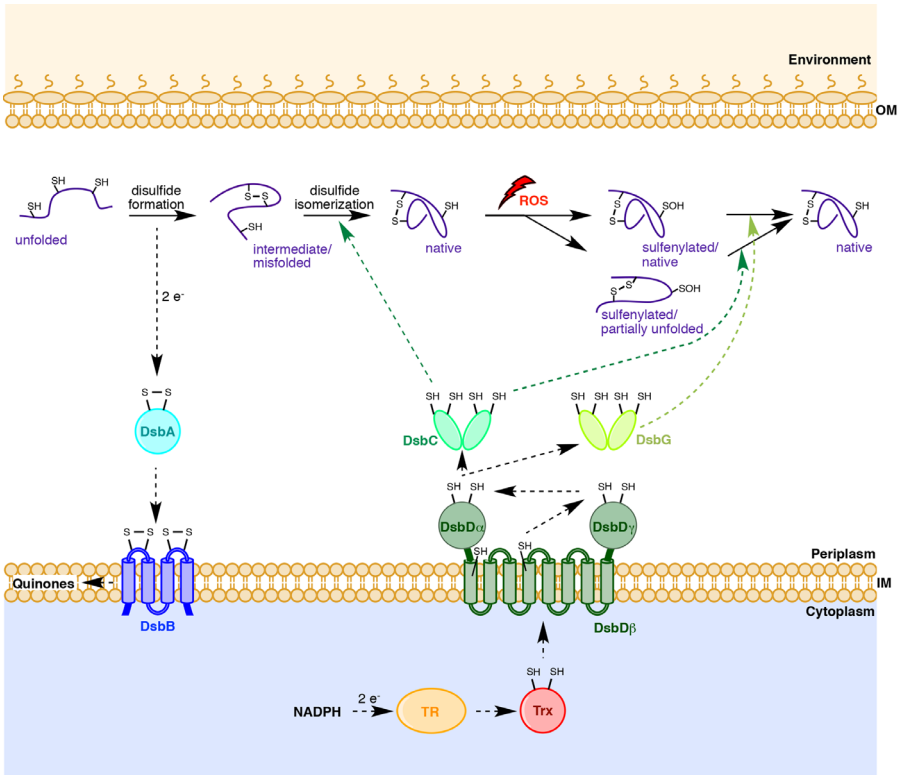


Fig. 1. DsbG and DsbC protect proteins with single cysteine residues from irreversible oxidation. Disulfide bonds are introduced into newly translocated, unfolded proteins in the periplasm by DsbA. Electrons are then transferred to the IM protein DsbB and finally to quinones. DsbC corrects DsbA mistakes and is maintained reduced by DsbD, an IM protein which receives electrons from the cytoplasmic thioredoxin (Trx) system. DsbG, which rescues sulfenylated proteins in the periplasm, is also reduced by DsbD. In addition to its role as protein disulfide isomerase, DsbC cooperates with DsbG in the rescue of certain sulfenylated periplasmic proteins. We propose that DsbC preferentially interacts with (partially) unfolded sulfenylated proteins. In contrast, DsbG seems to be better designed to react with globular proteins presenting oxidized cysteine residues. Dashed arrows represent electron flows. TR = thioredoxin reductase, OM = outer membrane, IM = inner membrane (adapted from Ref. 1).

tain a single cysteine residue. Because they are not involved in disulfide bonds, these cysteines are vulnerable to oxidation and form sulfenic acids which are susceptible to reaction with small molecule thiols present in the periplasm to form mixed disulfides or to further oxidation to sulfinic and sulfonic acids. **DsbG appears to be a key player in a reducing system that protects those single cysteine residues from oxidation.**

We recently found that DsbC serves as a backup for DsbG and has its own subset of favorite sulfenic acid modified substrates to reduce [8]. Both DsbC and DsbG are kept reduced in the periplasm by DsbD (Fig. 1), which transfers reducing equivalents from the thioredoxin system across the inner membrane [4, 9]. Thus, the electron flux originating from the cytoplasmic pool of NADPH provides the reducing equivalents required for both the correction of incorrect disulfides and the rescue of sulfenylated orphan cysteines [4]. Proteins from the thioredoxin superfamily are very widespread and have been identified in the majority of the genomes sequenced so far, making it tempting to speculate that some of these thioredoxin superfamily members, particularly those that are closely related to DsbC and DsbG, play similar roles in controlling the global sulfenic acid content of eukaryotic cellular compartments [2].

A further development has been the recent identification of the periplasmic rhodanese PspE as a protein which accumulates in the sulfenic acid form when overexpressed in this bacterial compartment. Interestingly, we found, in collaboration with Jon Beckwith (Harvard Medical School, MA, USA), that the sulfenic acid of PspE serves as a source of oxidizing equivalents allowing this protein to restore disulfide bond formation to an *E. coli* strain lacking the machinery that introduces disulfides into folding proteins [10].

Defense mechanism against envelope stress

Gram-negative bacteria are surrounded by a complex cell envelope, which consists of two concentric membranes separated by the periplasm, a viscous compartment containing a single layer of peptidoglycan (PG). This envelope, a permeability and structural barrier, is essential for cell shape and growth [11]. It is therefore a matter of life and death for bacteria to detect when their envelope is perturbed and to respond to the inflicted damage in a fast and adequate manner. To this end, bacteria have evolved several signaling systems that enable them to sense envelope perturbations and to mount a repair and/or a preventive response to minimize the damage. A second major objective of our group is to **study these signal transduction systems enabling bacteria to sense when their envelope is perturbed and to respond to the inflicted damage in a fast and adequate manner.**

A recent major development is the discovery of the elegant mechanism used by the *E. coli* lipoprotein RcsF to sense peptidoglycan and outer membrane (OM) damages and to turn on the Rcs signaling system. The Rcs phosphorelay is a particularly complex signal transduction system present in *E. coli* and other enterobacteria where it controls the expression of genes involved in motility, biofilm formation, virulence and periplasmic quality control. The Rcs consists of an IM-localized sensor histidine kinase (HK), which autophosphorylates in response to environmental signals, and of a cytoplasmic response regulator (RR), which binds to target promoters on the chromosome upon phosphorylation by the HK (Fig. 2). Unlike typical two-component systems, the Rcs has at least 4 additional components. In addition to RcsC (HK) and RcsB

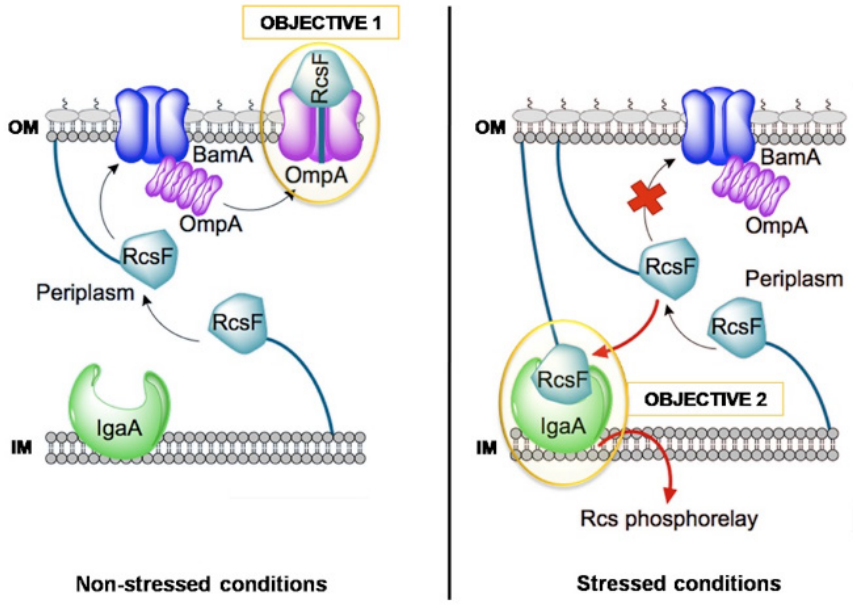


Fig. 2. Stress conditions prevent the export of RcsF to the cell surface. The sensor RcsF is exported to the cell surface by the Bam machinery. In the absence of stress (left), RcsF interacts with BamA, the key component of the β-barrel assembly machinery. BamA assembles a complex between RcsF and OmpA, an abundant β-barrel protein, in such a way that RcsF is displayed on the cell surface. Once engaged in interactions with BamA and/or OmpA, RcsF is occluded from IgaA, the downstream component of the Rcs signaling cascade located in the IM. Upon OM or PG-related stress (right), RcsF fails to bind BamA and remains exposed to the periplasm where it binds to IgaA and triggers the Rcs system.

(RR), the system contains an intermediate IM phosphorelay protein, RcsD, an auxiliary transcription factor RcsA, and two proteins that act upstream of the phosphorelay cascade and are associated with signal sensing, IgaA and RcsF (Fig. 2). IgaA is an essential IM protein that down-regulates the Rcs pathway by an unknown mechanism. RcsF is a lipoprotein anchored to the OM where it functions as a sensor for damages occurring in the outer part of the envelope.

In 2011, we reported that RcsF depended on the protein disulfide isomerase DsbC for folding and solved its structure, in collaboration with JP Declercq [12]. Furthermore, we recently discovered, in collaboration with N. Typas (EMBL, Germany), how RcsF controls the activation of the Rcs phosphorelay [13]. First, we found that RcsF interacts with BamA, the major component of the β-barrel assembly machinery, and that BamA continuously assembles complexes between RcsF and the β-barrel OmpA (Fig. 2). RcsF interacts with OmpA in such a way that at least portions of the protein are displayed on the cell surface, which represents a novel mechanism of lipoprotein export. This process spatially separates RcsF from IgaA, the downstream Rcs component, keeping the system off. Second, we found that stress conditions prevent BamA from binding to RcsF and assembling the RcsF-OmpA complexes. This keeps RcsF facing the periplasm, where it can reach IgaA and activate the cascade (Fig. 2). Thus, we found that **RcsF detects envelope stress by monitoring the activity of the machinery that assembles β-barrel proteins in the OM**.

Selected Publications

1. Arts IS, Gennaris A, Collet J-F. Reducing systems protecting the bacterial cell envelope from oxidative damage. FEBS Lett. 2015;589:1559-68.

2. Depuydt M, Leonard SE, Vertommen D, Denoncin K, Morsomme P, Wahni K, Messens J, Carroll KS, Collet J-F. A periplasmic reducing system protects single cysteine residues from oxidation. Science. 2009;326:1109-11.

3. Arts IS, Ball G, Leverrier P, Garvis S, Nicolaes V, Vertommen D, Ize B, Tamu Dufe V, Messens J, Voulhoux R, Collet J-F. Dissecting the machinery that introduces disulfide bonds in Pseudomonas aeruginosa. mBio. 2013;4:e00912-13.

4. Cho SH, Collet J-F. Many roles of the bacterial envelope reducing pathways. Antioxid Redox Signal. 2013;18:1690-8.

5. Denoncin K, Vertommen D, Paek E, Collet J-F. The protein-disulfide isomerase DsbC cooperates with SurA and DsbA in the assembly of the essential beta-barrel protein LptD. J Biol Chem. 2010;285:29425-33.

6. Depuydt M, Messens J, Collet J-F. How proteins form disulfide bonds. Antioxid Redox Signal. 2011;15:49-66.

7. Masip L, Pan JL, Haldar S, Penner-Hahn JE, DeLisa MP, Georgiou G, Bardwell JC, Collet J-F. An engineered pathway for the formation of protein disulfide bonds. Science. 2004;303:1185-9.

8. Denoncin K, Vertommen D, Arts IS, Goemans CV, Rahuel-Clermont S, Messens J, Collet J-F. A new role for Escherichia coli DsbC protein in protection against oxidative stress. J Biol Chem. 2014;289:12356-64.

9. Cho SH, Parsonage D, Thurston C, Dutton RJ, Poole LB, Collet J-F, Beckwith J. A new family of membrane electron transporters and its substrates, including a new cell envelope peroxiredoxin, reveal a broadened reductive capacity of the oxidative bacterial cell envelope. mBio. 2012;3:e00291-11.

10. Chng SS, Dutton RJ, Denoncin K, Vertommen D, Collet J-F, Kadokura H, Beckwith J. Overexpression of the rhodanese PspE, a single cysteine-containing protein, restores disulphide bond formation to an Escherichia coli strain lacking DsbA. Mol Microbiol. 2012;85:996-1006.

11. Leverrier P, Vertommen D, Collet J-F. Contribution of proteomics toward solving the fascinating mysteries of the biogenesis of the envelope of Escherichia coli. Proteomics. 2010;10:771-84.

12. Leverrier P, Declercq JP, Denoncin K, Vertommen D, Hiniker A, Cho SH, Collet J-F. Crystal structure of the outer membrane protein RcsF, a new substrate for the periplasmic protein-disulfide isomerase DsbC. J Biol Chem. 2011;286:16734-42.

13. Cho SH, Szewczyk J, Pesavento C, Zietek M, Banzhaf M, Roszczenko P, Asmar A, Laloux G, Hov AK, Leverrier P, Van der Henst C, Vertommen D, Typas A, Collet J-F. Detecting envelope stress by monitoring beta-barrel assembly. Cell. 2014;159:1652-64.

Jean-François Collet, Associate Member

de Duve Institute
BCHM - B1.75.08
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 62
[F] +32 02 764 75 98
[E] jean-francois.collet@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/bactéries/bacterial-stress-responses

Staff members

Seung Hyun **Cho**, Assistant Member • Pauline **Leverrier**, Assistant Member (part-time) • Rym **Agrebi**, Postdoctoral Fellow • François **Beaufay**, Postdoctoral Fellow (January- December 2015) • Géraldine **Laloux**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Isabelle **Arts**, Graduate Student • Abir **Asmar**, Graduate student • Antoine **Delhaye**, Graduate student (from September 2014) • Alexandra **Gennaris**, Graduate Student • Camille **Goemans**, Graduate Student • Nahla **Hussein**, Graduate student • Joanna **Szewczyk**, Graduate Student • Roxane **Flamant**, Research Student • Asma **Boujtat**, Research Technician

miRNAs and p53 at the crossroad of cancer and metabolism

Guido Bommer

miRNAs are small non-protein-coding RNAs that can bind to mRNA transcripts of protein- coding genes. Upon binding to these mRNAs, they inhibit their translation into proteins. However, each miRNA does not only recognize one target transcript, but rather numerous – in some cases several hundreds – of target transcripts. In addition, for many miRNAs, multiple different genes exist, that encode highly similar or identical mature miRNAs. The potential for combinatorial complexity and functional redundancy is therefore enormous. The focus of our group is on the role of miRNAs in conserved signaling pathway at the crossroad of cancer and metabolism. In addition, in some recent work, we are also investigating the regulation of metabolic processes by conserved signaling pathways. Most recently this concerns the function of the p53 target gene TIGAR.

Role of miRNAs in intestinal differentiation

The intestine is required for the digestion and absorption of essential nutrients and water. In this process, its surface epithelium is exposed to one of the most toxic milieus of the whole body. It has to resist aggressive digestive juices, large pH changes, anaerobic bacteria and numerous toxic compounds. To resist this, its surface epithelium is completely renewed in less than two weeks. All intestinal epithelial cells are derived from stem cells located at the base of the crypt. An intricate network of signaling pathways controls proliferation and differentiation of these cells (Fig. 1). These pathways are crucial for issue homeostasis and intestinal function. In addition, several of the pathways that are required for stem cell maintenance are activated during colorectal carcinogenesis. For example the Wnt signaling pathway is essential for the maintenance of stem cells in the normal intestine. In colorectal cancers, mutations in different components of this pathway lead to its activation in more than 80% of colorectal cancers.

Much is known about the protein coding genes that mediating the effects of these signaling pathways. Much less is known about the role of noncoding RNAs.

In our laboratory, we are investigating the contribution of miRNAs to intestinal cell differentiation and the development of colorectal cancer. Our work in this area is focused on the contribution of miRNAs to the metabolic changes that are required for normal intestinal cell function. Interestingly, some miRNAs seem to be tightly embedded in a functional network that alters the composition of the mitochondrial respiratory

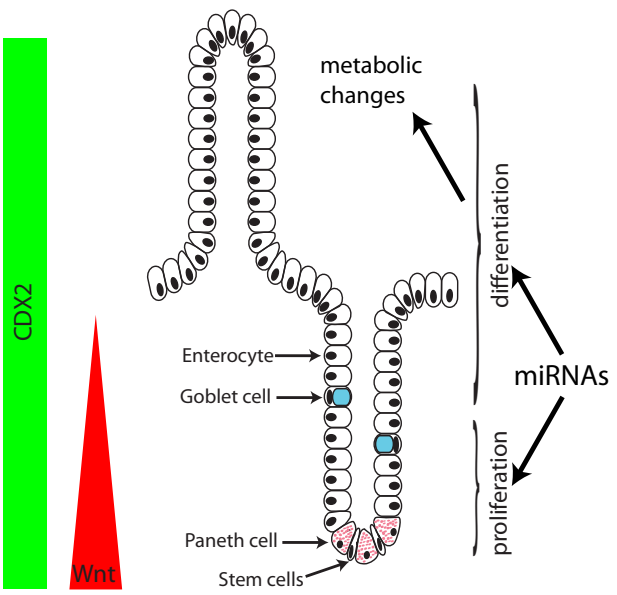


Fig. 1. Intestinal architecture is maintained by the interplay of many signaling pathways. The intestinal architecture is maintained by the interplay of signaling pathways that ensure complete renewal of intestinal surface epithelia within 7 to 14 days. New cells are generated from a stem cell compartment at the base of the crypts and successively migrate up, where they are eventually shed in the lumen. In this process, different cell types with distinct functions are generated (= cell differentiation). We are interested in miRNAs that regulate this process and that play a role in the metabolic changes required for normal intestinal cell function.

chain (*i.e.* the major source of "energy production" in most cells). This indicates that miRNAs might play an important role in the decision how intestinal cells utilize nutrients to make energy (*i.e.* ATP) that can be used for other processes. Currently, we are trying to understand the relevance of these observations for normal intestinal function and colorectal cancer.

Regulation of cholesterol metabolism by the bifunctional locus SREBF2-miR33

Fatty acids, cholesterol, and their lipid derivatives play essential roles in normal cellular function and serve as structural components, signaling molecules, and/or as storage forms of energy. In multicellular organisms, cellular lipid metabolism is regulated to match the needs both of individual cells and of the entire organism.

The *sterol regulatory element-binding factor-2* (*SREBF2*) gene is a bifunctional locus encoding SREBP-2, a well-known transcriptional regulator of genes involved in cholesterol and fatty acid biosynthesis, and miR-33a. We and others have recently shown that miR-33a can reduce the expression of several proteins involved in the cellular export of cholesterol and β-oxidation of fatty acids, thus adding an unexpected layer of complexity and fine-tuning to regulation of lipid homeostasis [Gerin 2010, Bommer 2011] (Fig. 2). In fact, work of other groups has demonstrated that this mechanism might represent a therapeutic target in the treatment of hypercholesterolemia.

We are continuing to investigate the physiological role of miR-33 family members in different experimental systems throughout evolution. Currently, we are pursuing the *in vivo* effects of miR-33 in *Drosophila melanogaster* (in collaboration with the laboratory of Jennifer Kennel, Vassar College, NY, USA). Surprisingly, the effect of miR-33 overexpression in the fly is extremely dependent on the developmental stage and nutritional status. We are currently trying to understand whether these observations have implications for miR-33 as a therapeutic target in humans.

Metabolic effects of the tumor suppressor gene p53: Identification of the primary substrate of the enzyme TIGAR

In collaboration with E. Van Schaftingen (de Duve Institute)

Glucose is metabolized in glycolysis and in citric acid cycle (Fig. 3). This leads to the production of ATP and reducing equivalents that can be used to drive thermodynamically unfavorable reactions. In addition, these metabolic pathways serve as sources of building blocks required for cellular proliferation (indicated by black fields). Many cancer cells show increased glycolytic flux to account for the constant need for building block and the regulation of glycolytic flux in cancer cells has therefore received significant attention.

The p53 tumor-suppressor gene is inactivated in the majority of cancers [Bommer 2007b]. It codes for a transcriptional factor that acts in the center of a cellular stress response. When cells are exposed to a large range of stresses, p53 accumulates and activates transcription of many different target genes. Collectively, these target genes lead to the induction of cell cycle arrest, apoptosis and cellular senescence. In addition to this, p53 also has metabolic effects.

Most prominently, it had been suggested that the p53 target TIGAR is an important regulator of glycolytic flux by removing a phosphate group from the metabolic regulator fructose 2,6-bisphosphate [Bensaad, Cell 2006]. Surprisingly, the sole kinetic investigation on recombinant TIGAR [Li & Jogl, J Biol Chem 2009] has shown that its fructose-2,6-bisphosphatase activity was much weaker than that of authentic fructose-2,6-bisphosphatases. In collaboration with the group of Emile Van Schaftingen, who together with Louis Hue and Géry Hers had first described and characterized fructose 2,6-bisphosphate in the 1980s, we re-evaluated the substrate spectrum of TIGAR. Remarkably, we found that 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate was an about 400x better substrate for TIGAR than fructose 2,6-bisphosphate [Gerin 2014]. Using knockout and shRNA-based techniques, we were able to demonstrate that 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate is likely a physiological substrate of TIGAR.

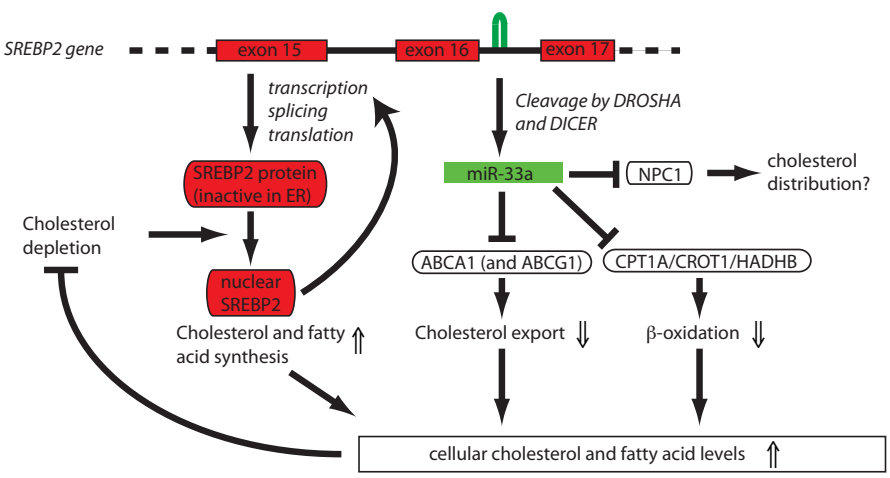


Fig. 2. The bifunctional locus of SREBF2-miR33 regulates cholesterol and fatty acid metabolism. After processing from an intron of SREBF2, miR-33a reduces cellular cholesterol export by inhibiting expression of ABCA1 (and in the mouse ABCG1). In addition, miR-33a reduces mitochondrial fatty acid b-oxidation via inhibition of HADHB, CROT, and CPT1A to increase intracellular lipid levels. Thus the SREBF2 locus uses two distinct mechanisms to maintain lipid homeostasis: regulated transcriptional activity of SREBP-2 and translational repression by miR-33a.

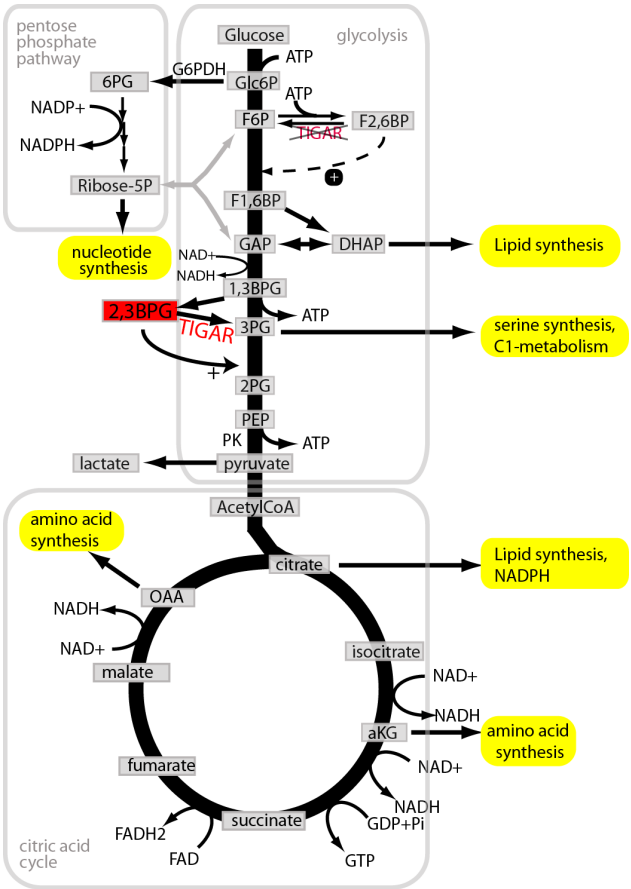


Fig. 3. TIGAR is a 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate phosphatase. Glycolysis and citric acid cycle lead to the production of ATP, reducing equivalents and synthetic building blocks. It had previously been suggested that the p53 target gene TIGAR would regulate cellular metabolism by dephosphorylation of the glycolytic regulator fructose 2,6-bisphosphate. An in depth analysis of TIGAR substrates showed, that 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate is an about 400x better substrate for TIGAR than fructose 2,6-bisphosphate. This indicates that the current concepts of the metabolic changes downstream of p53 need to be revised, and that the role of 2,3-bisphophoglycerate in cells (outside of red blood cells) needs to be further investigated.

This observation is surprising, since 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate is mainly known as a cofactor for phosphoglycerate mutase, a glycolytic enzyme catalyzing a near-equilibrium reaction, and as a regulator of hemoglobin's oxygen affinity in red blood cells, where its concentration reach up to 10 mM. Why cells different from erythrocytes do have a mechanism for regulating the 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate concentrations is still mysterious and an open field for future investigations.

Given the fact that knockout of TIGAR in mice does not result in any obvious phenotype, but offers some protection a protection in mouse models of colorectal cancer and myocardial infarction, TIGAR might present a target for therapeutic intervention. Understanding the role of 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate in these outcomes might open up novel insights in the intricacies of cellular metabolic regulation, and lead to future therapeutic approaches.

Selected publications

Bommer GT, Fearon ER. Role of c-Myc in Apc mutant intestinal phenotype: case closed or time for a new beginning? Cancer Cell. 2007a;11:391-4.

Bommer GT, Gerin I, Feng Y, Kaczorowski AJ, Kuick R, Love RE, Zhai Y, Giordano TJ, Qin ZS, Moore BB, MacDougald OA, Cho KR, Fearon ER. p53-mediated activation of miRNA34 candidate tumor-suppressor genes. Curr Biol. 2007b;17:1298-307.

Bommer GT, MacDougald OA. Regulation of lipid homeostasis by the bifunctional SREBF2-miR33a locus. Cell Metab. 2011;13:241-7.

Fearon ER, Bommer GT. Ancestries hidden in plain sight – methylation patterns for clonal analysis. Gastroenterology. 2011;140:1139-43.

Feng Y, Bommer GT, Zhai Y, Akyol A, Hinoi T, Winer I, Lin HV, Cadigan KM, Cho KR, Fearon ER. Drosophila split ends homologue SHARP functions as a positive regulator of Wnt/beta-catenin/T-cell factor signaling in neoplastic transformation. Cancer Res. 2007;67:482-91.

Feng Y, Bommer GT, Zhao J, Green M, Sands E, Zhai Y, Brown K, Burberry A, Cho KR, Fearon ER. Mutant KRAS promotes hyperplasia and alters differentiation in the colon epithelium but does not expand the presumptive stem cell pool. Gastroenterology. 2011;141:1003-13.

Feng Y, Sentani K, Wiese A, Sands E, Green M, Bommer GT, Cho KR, Fearon ER. Sox9 induction, ectopic Paneth cells, and mitotic spindle axis defects in mouse colon adenomatous epithelium arising from conditional biallelic Apc inactivation. Am J Pathol. 2013;183:493-503.

Gerin I, Clerbaux LA, Haumont O, Lanthier N, Das AK, Burant CF, Leclercq IA, MacDougald OA, Bommer GT. Expression of miR-33 from an SREBP2 intron inhibits cholesterol export and fatty acid oxidation. J Biol Chem. 2010;285:33652-61.

Gerin I, Noël G, Bolsée J, Haumont O, Van Schaftingen E*, Bommer GT*. Identification of TP53-induced glycolysis and apoptosis regulator (TIGAR) as the phosphoglycolate-independent 2,3-bisphosphoglycerate phosphatase. Biochem J. 2014;458:439-48. (* equal contribution)

Herbst A, Bommer GT, Kriegl L, Jung A, Behrens A, Csanadi E, Gerhard M, Bolz C, Riesenberg R, Zimmermann W, Dietmaier W, Wolf I, Brabletz T, Goke B, Kolligs FT. ITF-2 is disrupted via allelic loss of chromosome 18q21 and ITF-2B expression is lost at the adenoma-carcinoma transition. Gastroenterology. 2009;137:639-48.

Guido Bommer, Associate Member

de Duve Institute
BCHM - B1.75.08
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 74 35
[F] +32 02 764 75 98
[E] guido.bommer@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/signaling-cancer-cells/mirnas-and-p53-crossroad-cancer-and-metabolism

Staff members

Isabelle **Gerin**, Assistant Member • Jennifer **Bolsée**, Graduate Student • Mathias **Halbout**, Graduate Student • Benoît **Ury**, Graduate Student (from October 2015) • Julie **Graff**, Research Technician

Signal transduction and protein phosphorylation

Mark Rider

Research in our group focuses on the role of protein phosphorylation in the control of cell function, with special emphasis on the control of metabolism by nutrients, hormones and various stresses. We started out in this field many years ago by studying 6-phosphofructo-2-kinase (PFK2)/fructose-2,6-bisphosphatase (FBPase-2), the bifunctional enzyme which synthesizes and degrades fructose-2,6-bisphosphate (Fru-2,6-P_2), and the control of its activity by protein kinases [reviewed in Ref. 1]. This led to our investigation of the insulin and AMP-activated protein kinase (AMPK) signalling cascades, which are now our main research interests.

Insulin signalling

N. Hussain, M.H. Rider

Insulin-stimulated lipogenesis in white adipose tissue

A key mediator of the short-term effects of insulin downstream of phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase signalling is protein kinase B (PKB). A well-known metabolic effect of insulin is the stimulation of adipose tissue lipogenesis, mediated by increased glucose transport, pyruvate dehydrogenase (PDH) activation via dephosphorylation, and acetyl-CoA carboxylase (ACC) activation. We studied the effects of Akti-1/2 and the next generation MK-2206 PKB inhibitor on insulin-stimulated lipogenesis in rat epididymal adipocytes. Insulin-stimulated rates of lipogenesis were completely blocked dose-dependently by both Akti-1/2 and MK-2206. PDH dephosphorylation by insulin, however, was unaffected by PKB inhibitors. By contrast, ACC Ser79 dephosphorylation by insulin was completely reversed by Akti-1/2 and MK-2206. PKB thus plays an important role in the control of the lipogenic pathway by insulin and dephosphorylation of ACC mediated by PKB would be one of the mechanisms (manuscript in preparation). Indeed, we showed previously that PKB antagonizes activation of AMPK [2], the kinase responsible for ACC inactivation via Ser79 phosphorylation.

AMPK

Y.-C. Lai, S. Kviklyte, D. Vertommen, R. Jacobs, M. Johanns, A. Houddane, N. Hussain, L. Hue, M.H. Rider, in collaboration with B. Viollet and M. Foretz (Paris), P. Gailly (UCL), S. Hallén (AstraZeneca)

AMPK acts as a sensor of cellular energy status. AMPK is activated by an increase in the AMP/ATP ratio as occurs during hypoxia or muscle contraction/exercise. In certain cells, AMPK can also be activated by 5-aminoimidazole-4-carboxamide (AICA)-riboside, which enters cells and is converted to ZMP, an analogue of AMP. AMPK can also be activated by incubating cells with the small-molecule activator, A769662, also known as the Abbott compound. Full AMPK activation requires phosphorylation of the α-catalytic subunits at Thr172 by upstream kinases, either LKB1 (the Peutz-Jeghers protein) or calmodulin-dependent protein kinase kinase-β (CaMKKβ). The role of AMPK in the cell is to maintain ATP by stimulating ATP-producing pathways and inhibiting energy-consuming biosynthetic pathways (Fig. 1). We have made significant contributions to the field by discovering new substrates of AMPK. Protein synthesis inhibition in response to AMPK activation during anoxia can partly be explained by a rise in eEF2 (eukaryotic elongation factor-2) phosphorylation leading to its inactivation [3]. Regulation of the upstream eEF2 kinase (eEF2K) is complex involving phosphorylation-induced activation and inactivation by kinases from various signalling pathways. Indeed we, and others, reported that AMPK phosphorylates and activates eEF2K. However, phosphorylation at the previously proposed Ser398 site by AMPK is probably incorrect and our recent findings indicate that AMPK phosphorylates other sites responsible for eEF2K activation. AMPK activation also activates eEF2K indirectly by reduced mTORC1 signalling.

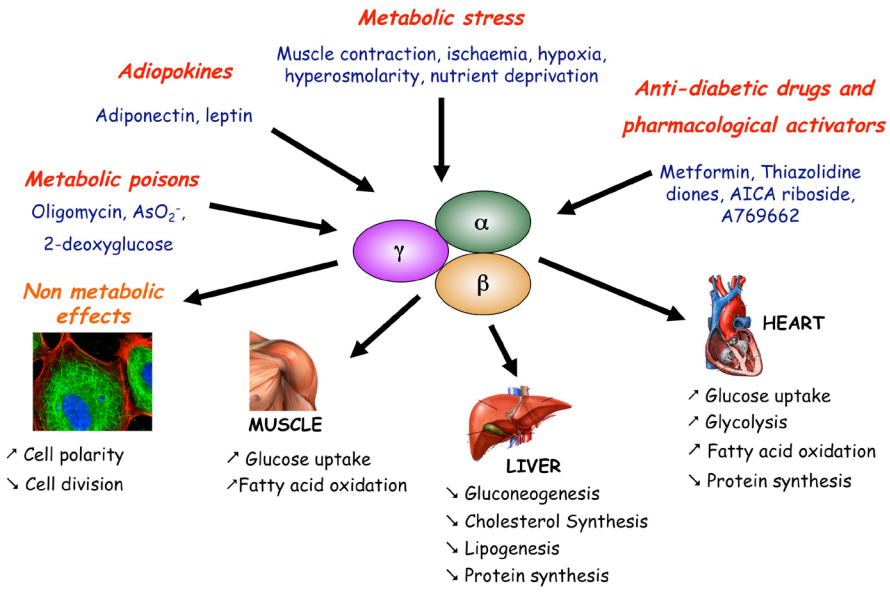


Fig. 1. Conditions leading to AMPK activation in higher eukaryotes and some of its consequences.

AMPK as a drug target for the treatment of type 2 diabetes

Compound ex229 (also known as 991) is a small-molecule benzimidazole derivative that potently activates AMPK to increase glucose transport in skeletal muscle: Comparison with effects of contraction and other AMPK activators

AMPK is an attractive therapeutic drug target for treating metabolic disorders. We studied effects of an AMPK activator developed by Merck (ex229 from patent application WO2010036613, also called 991), comparing chemical activation with contraction in intact incubated skeletal muscles. We also compared effects of ex229 with those of the Abbott A769662 compound and AICA riboside. In rat epitrochlearis muscle, ex229 dose-dependently increased AMPK activity of α1-, α2-, β1- and β2-containing complexes with significant increases in AMPK activity seen at a concentration of 50 μM. At a concentration of 100 μM, AMPK activation was similar to that observed after contraction and importantly led to an ~2-fold increase in glucose uptake. In AMPK α1-/α2-subunit catalytic subunit double knockout myotubes incubated with ex229, the increases in glucose uptake and ACC phosphorylation seen in control cells were completely abolished, suggesting that the effects of the compound were AMPK-dependent. When muscle glycogen levels were reduced by ~50% after starvation, ex229-induced AMPK activation and glucose uptake were amplified in a wortmannin-independent manner. In L6 myotubes incubated with ex229, fatty acid oxidation was increased. Furthermore, in mouse EDL and soleus muscles, ex229 increased both AMPK activity and glucose uptake at least 2-fold. In summary (Fig. 2), ex229 efficiently activated skeletal muscle AMPK and elicited metabolic effects in muscle appropriate for treating type 2 diabetes by stimulating glucose uptake and increasing fatty acid oxidation [4].

Effects of pharmacological AMP deaminase inhibition and genetic Ampd1 deletion on nucleotide levels and AMPK activation in contracting skeletal muscles

In collaboration with the pharmaceutical company AstraZeneca (Mölndal, Sweden), we have investigated whether inhibition of AMP metabolizing enzymes (Fig. 2) could be a means of achieving or potentiating AMPK activation. The effects of pharmacological AMP-deaminase (AMPD) inhibition on purine nucleotide levels and AMPK activation in contracting skeletal muscle were studied. Pre-incubation of rat epitrochlearis muscles with AMPD inhibitors potentiated rises in AMP, AMP:ATP ratio, AMPK Thr172 and ACC-2 Ser218 phosphorylation induced by electrical stimulation. However, in spite of potentiation of AMPK activation by contraction, glucose transport was not enhanced. Mice harbouring whole body AMPD1 deletion were generated at AstraZeneca. In incubated extensor digitorum longus and soleus muscles from *Ampd1* KO mice, increases in AMP levels and AMP:ATP ratio by electrical stimulation were potentiated considerably compared with muscles from wild-type mice, whereas enhanced AMPK activation was moderate and was significantly increased only in soleus. This suggests control of AMPK by factors other than changes in adenine nucleotides. We conclude from our studies [5] that the principle of indirect AMPK activation via inhibition of AMPD is not a viable approach to treat metabolic disease. However, the pharmacological AMPD inhibitors that have been developed would be useful tools for enhancing AMPK activation in muscle and other tissues and cells during ATP-depletion. Using whole body knockout animals, we are currently investigating whether targeting the soluble 5'-nucleotidases cN-1A or cN-II would potentiate AMPK activation in skeletal muscle and other tissues.

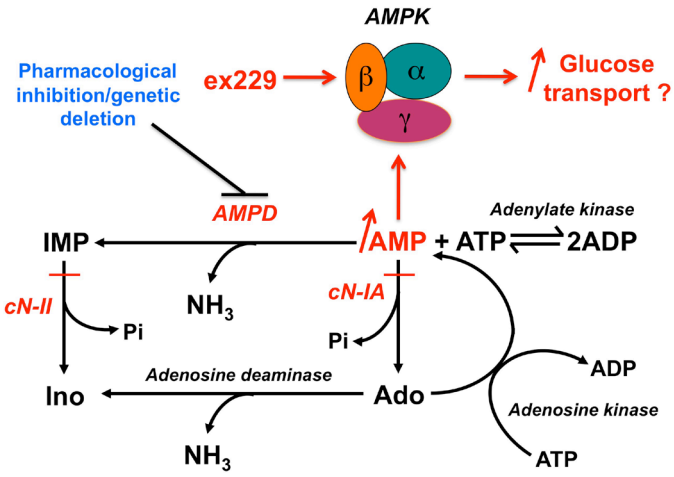


Fig. 2. Scheme showing AMP metabolizing enzymes for pharmacological inhibition together with direct small-molecule AMPK activation by ex229 as a strategy for increasing glucose transport in skeletal muscle for the treatment of type 2 diabetes. AMPD: AMP-deaminase; cN-IA: soluble 5'-nucleotidase-1A; cN-II: soluble 5'-nucleotidase-II; Ado: adenosine; Ino: inosine.

Mass spectrometry

D. Vertommen, G. Herinckx, M.H. Rider, in collaboration with J.-F. Collet (UCL), E. Waelkens (KULeuven), Joris Messens (VIB-VUB), K. Storey (Ottawa)

The development of mass spectrometry (MS) facilities within the laboratory has been an important asset for our Institute and the University (http://www.uclouvain.be/en-proteomics.html). Since the acquisition of an electrospray mass spectrometer in 1997, the application of MS techniques to protein identification, identification of sites of covalent modification and quantification of changes in protein expression has led to well over 90 publications. In our own research, the use of MS enabled us to identify new AMPK targets. We also discovered new phosphorylation sites in the AMPK complex itself and demonstrated that in heart, insulin antagonized AMPK activation during ischaemia via PKB-induced phosphorylation of the AMPK catalytic α-subunits at Ser495/491 [2].

We collaborated with the group of J.-F. Collet by using proteomics to study the biogenesis of bacterial outer membranes and how they respond to stress by activating the Rcs phosphorelay, which acts as a sensor of envelope damage [6]. Along with the Brussels Center For Redox Biology (J.-F. Collet and J. Messens) we are developing new proteomics strategies to investigate proteins that are involved in redox regulation, thiol-based catalytic mechanisms and oxidative protein folding. Recently, to gain insight into cysteine thiol-dependent ROS signalling in *Arabidopsis thaliana,* we identified the hydrogen peroxide (H_2O_2)-dependent sulfenome. We also showed that in some enzymes, the active site nucleophilic cysteine is regulated through a sulfenic acid-dependent switch, leading to S-glutathionylation, a protein modification that protects the protein against oxidative damage [7].

We use label-free multidimensional LC-MS to study differential protein expression. We also use phosphoproteomics strategies (in collaboration with E. Waelkens, see Ref. 8) to identify new targets downstream of different signalling pathways under various conditions. We have developed approaches based on two strategies: (i) the use of natural phosphoprotein binders such as 14-3-3 proteins to pull-down phosphoproteins from cell extracts; (ii) protein extraction in SDS, by the filter-assisted sample preparation (FASP) procedure, followed by hydrophilic liquid chromatography (HILIC) and metal oxide affinity capture (MoAC) on TiO_2 to enrich and concentrate phosphopeptides. Analysis of brown adipose tissue from hibernating ground squirrels indicated that the expression of proteins for mitochondrial ATP production were decreased compared with tissue from euthermic animals whereas the expression of some enzymes of the tricarboxylate cycle, gluconeogenesis and pentosephosphate pathway were increased. Also, the phosphorylation of perilipin and hormone-sensitive lipase at prolipolytic cyclic AMP-dependent protein kinase sites increased. Thus, while ATP production would be depressed in brown fat during hibernation, gluconeogenesis and triacylglycerol synthesis would be maintained with the lipolytic system primed in an active state, presumably for thermogenesis on arousal.

Selected publications

1. Rider MH, Bertrand L, Vertommen D, Michels PA, Rousseau GG, Hue L. 6-Phosphofructo-2-kinase/fructose-2,6-bisphosphatase: head-to-head with a bifunctional enzyme that controls glycolysis. Biochem J. 2004;381:561-79.

2. Horman S, Vertommen D, Heath R, Neumann D, Mouton V, Woods A, Schlattner U, Wallimann T, Carling D, Hue L, Rider MH. Insulin antagonizes ischemia-induced Thr172 phosphorylation of AMP-activated protein kinase alpha-subunits in heart via hierarchical phosphorylation of Ser485/491. J Biol Chem. 2006;281:5335-40.

3. Horman S, Browne G, Krause U, Patel J, Vertommen D, Bertrand L, Lavoinne A, Hue L, Proud C, Rider MH. Activation of AMP-activated protein kinase leads to the phosphorylation of elongation factor 2 and an inhibition of protein synthesis. Curr Biol. 2002;12:1419-23.

4. Lai YC, Kviklyte S, Vertommen D, Lantier L, Foretz M, Viollet B, Hallén S, Rider MH. A small-molecule benzimidazole derivative that potently activates AMPK to increase glucose transport in skeletal muscle: Comparison with effects of contraction and other AMPK activators. Biochem J. 2014;460:363-75.

5. Plaideau C, Lai Y-C, Zanou N, Kviklyte S, Lofgren L, Andersén H, Vertommen D, Gailly P, Hue L, Bohlooly M, Hallén S, Rider MH.

Pharmacological inhibition of AMP-deaminase in skeletal muscle during contraction: effects on purine nucleotide concentrations and AMPK activation in comparison with genetic Ampd1 deletion. Chem Biol. 2014;21:1497-510.

6. Cho SH, Szewczyk J, Pesavento C, Zietek M, Roszczenko P, Asmar A, Laloux G, Hov AK, Leverrier P, Van der Henst C, Vertommen D, Typas A, Collet JF. Detecting envelope stress by monitoring b-barrel assembly. Cell. 2014;159:1652-64.

7. Waszczak C, Akter, S, Eeckhoudt D, Persiau G, Wahni K, Bodra N, Van Molle I, De Smet B, Vertommen D, Gevaert K, De Jaeger G, Van Montagu M, Messens J, Van Breusegem F. Sulfenome mining in Arabidopsis Thaliana. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA. 2014;111:11545-50.

8. Rider MH, Waelkens E, Derua R, Vertommen D. Fulfilling the Krebs and Beavo criteria for studying protein phosphorylation in the era of mass spectrometry-driven kinome research. Arch Physiol Biochem. 2009;15:298-310.

Mark Rider, Member

de Duve Institute
PHOS - B1.74.02
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 74 85
[F] +32 02 764 75 07
[E] mark.rider@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/diabetes/control-cell-function-protein-phosphorylation

Staff members

Louis **Hue**, Emeritus Member • Didier **Vertommen**, Assistant Member • Amina **Houddane**, Graduate Student • Manuel **Johanns**, Graduate Student • Samanta **Kviklyte**, Graduate Student • Gaëtan **Herinckx**, Research Technician • Nusrat **Hussain**, Research Technician • Roxane **Jacobs**, Research Technician • Freddy **Abrassart**, Technical Assistant (part-time) • Vivien **O'Connor**, Administrative Assistant and Accountant (part-time)

Membrane organization / dynamics and epithelial differentiation

Pierre J. Courtoy
Christophe E. Pierreux
Donatienne Tyteca

Our group focuses on intertwined topics related to the control of membrane organization/dynamics at the subcellular level and its significance for cell physiology and disease; and of epithelial polarity during tissue differentiation and disease. By high-resolution vital imaging of the erythrocyte plasma membrane after insertion of lipid analogs or decoration of endogenous lipids by toxin fragments, we uncovered labeling of distinct submicrometric domains. These data force to revise concepts on scale (submicrometric) and stability (minutes) of lateral lipid organization at the living cell surface. We currently address whether submicrometric domains could play a role in erythrocyte deformability and membrane fragility diseases. Using polarized kidney tubular cells and transgenic mice models, we identified the transcription factor, ZONAB, as essential component of the switch between epithelial proliferation and apical differentiation. Studying endocytosis in kidney tubules, we found that recapture of ultrafiltrated enzymes is a key process in lysosomal biogenesis and that endosome recycling to the apical membrane, thus apical membrane composition, is selectively controlled by class III PI3-kinase/VPS34. At the tissue level, we study epithelial tubulogenesis and differentiation, using developing pancreas and thyroid glands as complementary models to study conversion of non-polarized endoderm-derived cell masses into polarized monolayers, with emphasis on paracrine and transcriptional control. Combined expertises help us addressing physiopathology and adaptation mechanisms in kidney and thyroid of cystinosis, a paradigmatic lysosomal storage disorder due to inherited defective lysosomal membrane cystine exporter. Besides integration of cell and developmental biology, two strong assets of our group are decades of expertise in structural biology and advanced imaging thanks to a versatile Platform for Imaging Cells and Tissues.

Plasma membrane lipids segregate into submicrometric domains

M. Carquin, P. Van Der Smissen, P.J. Courtoy, D. Tyteca

This project addresses a fundamental property of plasma membrane lipids - self-assembly into stable submicrometric domains - and its significance for cell physiology and disease. Long viewed as homogenous solvent for membrane proteins, the lipid bilayer shows heterogeneity at two different scales: transient nanometric "lipid rafts" *versus* stable micrometric assemblies. These are well-known on artificial vesicles but relevance *in vivo* is controversial.

As we observed by vital confocal microscopy, trace insertion of *exogenous* fluorescent analogs (BODIPY) of sphingomyelin (SM) (< 1% of endogenous) labels submicrometric domains at the plasma membrane of freshly isolated red blood cells (RBCs) partially spread onto coverslips and of cultured cells. In CHO cells, intracellular conversion of BODIPY-ceramide into -SM produced similar plasma membrane submicrometric domains as direct BODIPY-SM insertion into the cell surface. Inhibition of endogenous SM synthesis or surface SM depletion by sphingomyelinase erased BODIPY-SM domains. Both controls suggested that domains labelled by exogenous BODIPY-SM reflect endogenous SM compartmentation [1]. Labelling with BODIPY-phosphatidylcholine and -GM1 (a ganglioside) also revealed submicrometric lipid domains, differing in composition, cohesion and cytoskeleton interaction.

We next extended these studies to the *endogenous* SM, GM1 and cholesterol, using fluorescent toxin fragments. These labelled undistinguishable submicrometric domains on RBCs partially spread onto coverslips (Fig. 1), with almost perfect co-localization between exogenous tracer insertion and labelling of endogenous GM1 and SM by fluorescent toxins. We conclude that fluorescent submicrometric domains reflect a genuine organization of endogenous lipids.

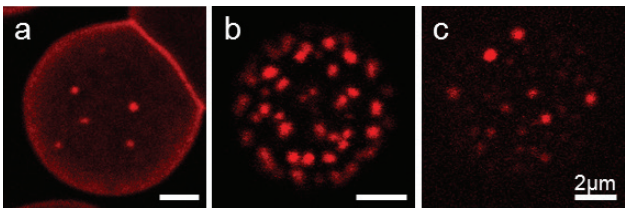


Fig. 1. Labelling of endogenous SM, cholesterol and ganglioside GM1 by toxin fragments show submicrometric domains on RBCs spread onto coverslips. Erythrocytes labelled by fluorescent lysenin (SM, a), theta toxin (cholesterol, b) or cholera toxin B subunit (ganglioside GM1, c) (adapted from Refs. 2 & 3).

Regulation and biophysical properties of submicrometric lipid domains

C. Léonard, H. Pollet, M. Carquin, P. Van Der Smissen, P.J. Courtoy, D. Tyteca

To address the mechanism(s) of biogenesis and maintenance of submicrometric lipid domains, we focus on living RBCs. These offer the best characterized biological membrane, a featureless surface, and no lipid turnover nor vesicular trafficking. RBCs exhibit remarkable deformability and stability, allowing them to squeeze into the narrow pores of spleen sinusoids for ~12,000 times during their 120 days lifetime.

Controlled changes of RBC stretching and cholesterol content (moderate extraction; Fig. 2b) and suppression of membrane:cytoskeleton anchorage via ankyrin complexes (spherocytosis; Fig. 2c) differentially affected BODIPY-SM submicrometric domains. This indicates that membrane tension is a key parameter controlling submicrometric lipid domains [2].

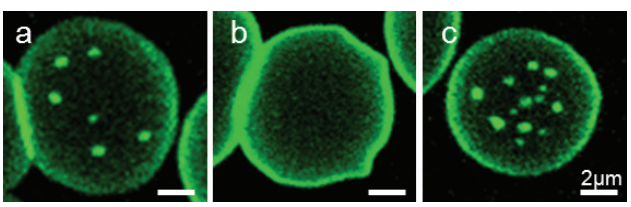


Fig. 2. Control of submicrometric domains labelled on spread erythrocytes upon insertion of fluorescent sphingomyelin (BODIPY-SM). (a) control erythrocyte; (b) cholesterol depletion (-25%); (c) familial spherocytosis (adapted from Ref. 2).

The above observations have been obtained using RBCs spread onto coverslips, up to almost a flat, two-dimensional rigid system, which is far from the biconcave shape and plasticity of RBCs in the circulation. However, imaging of living RBCs gently suspended in a 3D-gel, thus without artificial stretching, confirmed the existence of submicrometric domains for *endogenous* SM and cholesterol. We suggest that submicrometric compartmentation of *endogenous* lipids may be a genuine feature of erythrocytes *in vivo* [3-4].

Altogether, our observations support a revised model of the scale (submicrometric) and stability (minutes) of lateral lipid organization at the plasma membrane in living cells. We currently address whether and how lipid domains are stabilized/restricted by protein:lipid interactions and/or intrinsic lipid packing by global and biophysical approaches.

Physiopathological significance of lipid domains

H. Pollet, P.J. Courtoy, D. Tyteca

Two opposite roles for submicrometric domains may be considered: they could (i) promote lipid resilience necessary to membrane deformability, by providing stretchable membrane reservoirs for RBC squeezing into the narrow pores of spleen sinusoids (Fig. 3, hypothesis #1A) and/or platforms for recruitment of proteins involved in RBC deformation (#1B); or (ii) reflect high-tension fragility sites, *i.e.* propensity to fragmentation and hemolysis during splenic filtration of senescent or diseased RBCs (spherocytosis; #2). These hypotheses are currently tested.

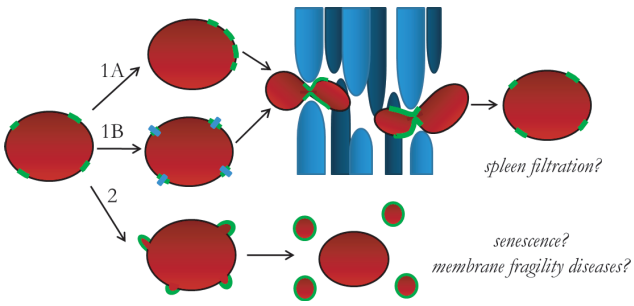


Fig. 3. Hypothetical roles for submicrometric lipid domains on RBC membrane stability and deformability. #1A, domain clustering into a membrane reservoir; **#1B**, domains as platforms for recruitment of proteins involved in RBC deformation; **#2**, domains as fragility sites allowing membrane rupture. Red, RBC; green, lipid domains; blue, recruited proteins.

Apical endocytosis and diseases

H.P. Gaide Chevronnay, G. Grieco, V. Janssens, P. Van Der Smissen, C.E. Pierreux, P.J. Courtoy

Due to the extraordinary efficiency of apical receptor-mediated endocytosis, kidney proximal tubular cells (PTCs) offer a unique system to study rate-limiting machineries of apical endocytic trafficking and their involvement in kidney diseases.

We identified a key role of class III PI3-kinase/VPS34 in apical recycling of endocytic receptors. *In vitro*, VPS34 inhibition with LY294002 induced selective apical endosome swelling and sequestration of the endocytic receptor, megalin. This effect was reversible: removal of the inhibitor induced a spectacular burst of recycling tubules and restored the megalin surface pool. In PTCs of mouse pups, conditional Vps34 inactivation also led to vacuolation and intracellular redistribution of apical endocytic receptors and solutes carriers, causing a global functional defect known as renal Fanconi syndrome. These data together underline the importance of apical endocytic trafficking in epithelial biology [5].

Current investigations also address the pathophysiology of cystinosis, a multisystemic lysosomal disease due to defective lysosomal membrane cystine/H+ antiporter, cystinosin. This disease first manifests itself in kidney as a generalized PTC dysfunction, referred to as kidney Fanconi syndrome, and then

in thyroid. Our calculations predict that endocytosis of ultrafiltrated plasma proteins rich in disulfide bridge rich is the main source of lysosomal cystine in PTCs. Analysis of cystinosin KO mice helped us understand how cystine accumulation in PTC causes apical dedifferentiation and eventual atrophy (Fig. 4) as well as to identify natural adaptation mechanisms slowing down disease progression [6]. In the thyroid, we uncovered sustained endoplasmic reticulum stress and impaired lysosomal function [7]. We are now focusing on understanding how grafting of hematopoietic stem cells effectively correct cystinosis in the cystinosin KO mouse model.

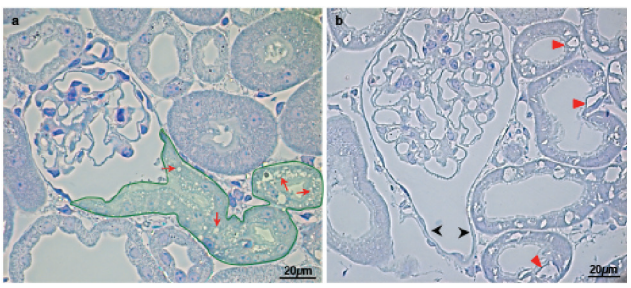


Fig. 4. Longitudinal extension of PTC lesions in cystinosin KO mice. At 6 months (a), only PTCs immediately following glomeruli (overlaid in pale green) show extensive apical vacuolation (arrows), indicating swelling of lysosomes by accumulating non-degraded protein, contrasting with integrity of kidney elsewhere, including more distal PTCs. (b) At 12 months, proximal PTCS are now completely atrophic (arrowheads) and more distal PTCs harbour numerous crystals (appearing as empty spaces with characteristic geometric shape; red triangles) (from Ref. 6).

ZONAB/YBX3 as regulator of epithelial proliferation/differentiation switch

A.-S. Delmarcelle, S. Dupasquier, C.E. Pierreux, P.J. Courtoy

Epithelial polarization depends, and impacts, on gene expression. The transcription factor, ZONAB/YBX3, can shuttle between tight junctions and the nucleus to promote expression of cyclin D, and thus participate in the control of proliferation. During mouse kidney ontogeny and polarization of PTC monolayers *in vitro*, we confirmed that high nuclear ZONAB expression was closely associated with epithelial proliferation (Fig. 5). Conversely, decreasing ZONAB level inversely correlated with differentiation of the apical endocytic receptors (megalin/cubilin), as well as brush border and primary cilium markers. In PTC, we further showed that ZONAB can simultaneously repress the expression of various differentiation markers and that its expression was regulated by polarity. These *in vitro* and *in vivo* data suggest that ZONAB is indeed a sensor of epithelial density, involved in their switch from proliferation to differentiation [8].

We thus studied ZONAB/YBX3 expression in developing and diseased epithelial organs. In the embryonic pancreas and thyroid glands, ZONAB was only expressed in cells localized at the periphery of the expanding epithelia, known as proliferating progenitors.

We also re-assessed the expression level of ZONAB/YBX3 in clear-cell renal cell carcinomas as compared to their normal tissues. Paying special attention to the housekeeping genes used for normalization, we found that ZONAB expression depends on the tumour grade and may serve as an early-stage biomarker [9].

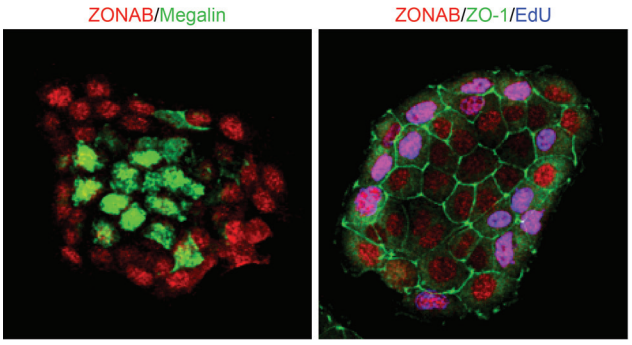


Fig. 5. ZONAB is a key regulator in the switch between epithelial proliferation and differentiation. In colonies of kidney proximal tubular cells, ZONAB (immunolabelled in red) is absent in central differentiated cells (expressing megalin, in green, left) but is selectively detected in nuclei of peripheral proliferating cells (DNA synthesis is shown in blue at right) (from Ref. 8).

Epithelial differentiation

M. Villacorte, A.-S. Delmarcelle, J. Degosserie, C. Heymans, P.J. Courtoy, C.E. Pierreux

The endoderm-derived pancreas and thyroid glands are mainly composed of polarized epithelial monolayers. The pancreas is organized as open branched tubulo-acinar structures for *exocrine* secretion (digestive fluids), while the thyroid gland is a collection of closed follicles for *endocrine* secretion (thyroid hormones). During embryogenesis, pancreas and thyroid buds first expand as a proliferating non-polarized epithelial mass, and then reorganize in specialized monolayers. This process is gland-autonomous (reproduced in explant culture).

Epithelial monolayer formation requires a coordinate and dynamic interaction with the close environment, composed of mesenchymal and endothelial cells. By three-dimensional analysis of developing pancreatic and thyroid epithelial buds, we uncovered a dense, closely apposed endothelial network (Fig. 6). Our *in vivo* and *in vitro* data show that endothelial cell re-

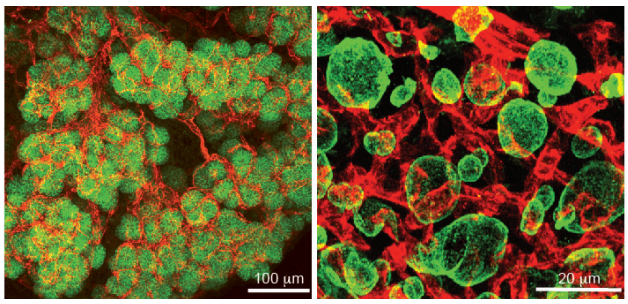


Fig. 6. Epithelial:endothelial interactions in the pancreas and thyroid. Projections of 40 to 50 confocal images showing the dense and close association of endothelial cells, labelled for PECAM (red) with pancreatic epithelial cells, labelled for E-cadherin (green, left) or with thyroid follicles, labelled for ezrin (green, right) (from Refs. 10 & 11).

cruitment is dependent on VEGF produced by the epithelium and that, in turn, endothelial cells, control pancreatic acinar differentiation [10], and promote thyroid follicle formation independently of blood supply, by releasing soluble and sedimentable paracrine instructive factors [11]. These data demonstrate that paracrine epithelial:mesenchyme and epithelial: endothelial interactions are crucial for organ differentiation.

Brief report on the Platform for Imaging Cells and Tissues

P. Van Der Smissen, T. Lac, J. Daubie, A. Errachid, D. Tyteca, P.J. Courtoy

Besides sharing the same laboratory and continuing a two-decade fruitful collaboration with the group of E. Marbaix and P. Henriet [Selvais et al., FASEB J 2011;25:2770-81; Cominelli et al., Traffic 2014;15:401-17; see their report], we have pursued our long-term commitment to promote collaborations by sharing expertise in cellular imaging. For the recent years, see our contribution to subcellular trafficking of the thrombopoietin receptor [Pecquet et al., Blood 2012;119:4625-35; see report by S. Constantinescu] and the amyloid precursor protein, APP [Ben Khalifa*, Tyteca* et al., FASEB J 2012;26:855-67]; elucidation of the disputed subcellular localization of aspartate N-acetyltransferase (NAT8L) and its congener, NAT8 [Wiame et al., Biochem J 2010;425:127-36; Veiga-da-Cunha et al., J Biol Chem 2010;285:18888-98; Tahay et al., Biochem J 2012;441:105-12; see report by E. Van Schaftingen]; subcellular distribution of the NAD(P)HX repair system [Marbaix et al., Biochem J 2014;460:49-58; see report by E. Van Schaftingen]; differential subcellular localization of reactive oxygen species in mitochondria or lysosomes [Denamur*, Tyteca* et al., Free Radic Biol Med 2011;251:1656-65]; first evidence for dispersion of the actin cytoskeleton in epithelial cells by AMP-activated kinase [Miranda et al., Biochem Biophys Res Comm 2010;396:656-61; see report by M. Rider]; ultrastructural analysis of differentiating hepatoblasts [Clotman et al., Genes Dev 2005;19:1849-54; see report by F. Lemaigre] and the biogenesis of glycosomes in Trypanosoma brucei [Galland et al., Biochim Biophys Acta Mol Cell Res 2007;1773:521-35], or the morphological evidence by FRET of tight interaction between key players of CTL, that is interrupted during their anergy in cancer but can be reversed by galectins [Demotte et al., Immunity 2008;28:414-24; Cancer Res 2010;70:7476-88; see report by P. Van der Bruggen].

Selected publications of the past ten years

1. Tyteca D, D'Auria L, Van Der Smissen P, Medts T, Carpentier S, , Monbaliu JC, de Diesbach P, Courtoy PJ. Three unrelated sphingomyelin analogs spontaneously cluster into plasma membrane micrometric domains. Biochim Biophys Acta Biomembranes. 2010;1798:909-27.

2. D'Auria L, Fenaux M, Aleksandrowicz P, Van Der Smissen P, Chantrain C, Vermylen C, Vikkula M, Courtoy PJ, Tyteca D. Micrometric segregation of fluorescent membrane lipids: relevance for endogenous lipids and biogenesis in erythrocytes. J Lipid Res. 2013;54:1066-76.

3. Carquin M, Pollet H, Veiga-da-Cunha M, Cominelli A, Van Der Smissen P, N'Kuli F, Emonard H, Henriet P, Mizuno H, Courtoy PJ, Tyteca D. Endogenous sphingomyelin segregates into submicrometric domains in the living erythrocyte membrane. J Lipid Res. 2014;55:1331-42.

4. Carquin M, Conrard L, Pollet H, Van Der Smissen P, Cominelli A, Veiga-da-Cunha M, Courtoy PJ, Tyteca D. Cholesterol segregates into submicrometric domains at the living erythrocyte membrane: evidence and regulation. Cell Mol Life Sci. 2015; in press.

5. Carpentier S, N'kuli F, Grieco G, Van Der Smissen P, Janssens V, Emonard H, Bilanges B, Vanhaesebroeck B, Gaide Chevronnay HP, Pierreux CE, Tyteca D, Courtoy PJ. Class III phosphoinositide 3-kinase/VPS34 and dynamin are critical for apical endocytic recycling. Traffic. 2013;14:933-48.

6. Gaide Chevronnay HP, Janssens V, Van Der Smissen P, N'Kuli F, Nevo N, Guiot Y, Levtchenko E, Marbaix E, Pierreux CE, Cherqui S, Antignac C, Courtoy PJ. Time-course of pathogenic and adaptative mechanisms in cystinotic mice kidneys. J Am Soc Nephrol. 2014;25:1256-69.

7. Gaide Chevronnay HP, Janssens V, Van Der Smissen P, Liao XH, Abid Y, Nevo N, Antignac C, Refetoff S, Cherqui S, Pierreux CE*, Courtoy PJ*. A mouse model suggests two mechanisms for thyroid alterations in infantile cystinosis: decreased thyroglobulin synthesis due to endoplasmic reticulum stress/unfolded protein responses and impaired lysosomal processing. Endocrinology. 2015;156:2349-64. (*equal contribution)

8. Lima WR, Parreira KS, Devuyst O, Caplanusi A, N'Kuli F, Van Der Smissen P, Alves PM, Verroust P, Christensen EI, Terzi F, Matter K, Balda MS, Pierreux CE*, Courtoy PJ*. ZONAB is controlled during epithelial cell polarization and is a key regulator in the switch between proliferation and differentiation. J Am Soc Nephrol. 2010;21:478-88. (*equal contribution)

9. Dupasquier S, Delmarcelle AS, Marbaix E, Cosyns JP, Courtoy PJ, Pierreux CE. Validation of housekeeping genes and impact on normalized gene expression in clear Renal Cell Carcinoma: critical reassesment of ZONAB/CSDA expression. BMC Mol Biol. 2014;15:9.

10. Pierreux CE, Cordi S, Hick A-C, Achouri Y, Ruiz de Almodovar C, Prévot P-P, Courtoy PJ, Carmeliet P, Lemaigre FP. Epithelial:Endothelial cross-talk regulates exocrine differentiation in developing pancreas. Dev Biol. 2010;347:216-27.

11. Hick AC, Delmarcelle AS, Bouquet M, Klotz S, Copetti T, Forez C, Van Der Smissen P, Sonveaux P, Feron O, Courtoy PJ, Pierreux CE. Reciprocal epithelial: endothelial paracrine interactions during thyroid development govern follicular organization and C-cells differentiation. Dev Biol. 2013;381:227-40.

Pierre J. Courtoy, Member

de Duve Institute
CELL - B1.75.05
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 69
[F] +32 02 764 75 43
[E] pierre.courtoy@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/cellules-souches-et-développement-des-organes/epithelial-differentiation-and-endocytic

Christophe Pierreux, Associate Member

de Duve Institute
CELL - B1.75.05
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 65 22
[F] +32 02 764 75 43
[E] christophe.pierreux@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/cellules-souches-et-développement-des-organes/epithelial-differentiation-and-endocytic

Donatienne Tyteca, Associate Member

de Duve Institute
CELL - B1.75.05
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 91
[F] +32 02 764 75 43
[E] donatienne.tyteca@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/celmembranen/involvement-membrane-lipid-organization-cell-deformation-and-membrane

Staff members

Patrick **Van Der Smissen**, Assistant Member • Abdelmounain **Errachid**, Postdoctoral Fellow (until November 2014) • Héloïse **Gaide Chevronnay**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Mylah **Villacorte**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Mélanie **Carquin**, Graduate Student • Jonathan **Degosserie**, Graduate Student • Anne-Sophie **Delmarcelle**, Graduate Student • Giuseppina **Grieco**, Graduate Student • Charlotte **Heymans**, Graduate Student (from October 2014) • Virginie **Janssens**, Graduate Student • Catherine **Léonard**, Graduate Student (part-time) • Hélène **Pollet**, Graduate Student (from October 2014) • Julie **Daubie**, Research Assistant (until November 2014) • Louise **Conrard**, Master's Student • Manon **Lernoux**, Master's Student • Thanh **Lac**, Research Technician (part-time) • Francisca **N'kuli**, Research Technician (until October 2014) • Aimée-Lys **Rusesabagina**, Administrative Assistant and Accountant

Extracellular matrix remodeling

Etienne Marbaix
Patrick Henriet

The extracellular matrix (ECM) plays a central role in the structural and functional organization of tissues and organs. ECM constituents, in particular fibrillar collagens, are the most abundant proteins of the human body. Physiological and pathological breakdown of ECM is predominantly achieved by a family of enzymes called matrix metalloproteinases (MMPs; see Fig. 1). Our laboratory was the first to demonstrate that menstrual tissue breakdown is due to a dramatic change in the focal expression and/or activation of MMPs [1, 2]. This seminal observation led us to use this system as a human model to study the regulation of MMPs, in particular cellular interactions that integrate overall hormonal impregnation with local environmental changes. We recently focused on the control by individual cells of local MMP activity, including induction by hypoxia and down-regulation by receptor-mediated endocytosis and degradation. We also investigate whether this basic knowledge can lead to a better understanding and a rational treatment of abnormal uterine bleeding [3] and endometriosis.

Matrix metalloproteinase (MMP)-27 is retained in the endoplasmic reticulum and is expressed by M2 macrophages in the human endometrium and in endometriotic lesions

A. Cominelli, H. Gaide Chevronnay, P.J. Courtoy, D. Tyteca, E. Marbaix, P. Henriet

Our recent comparative analysis of the transcriptomes in different tissue compartments of the human endometrium [4] suggested that, during menstruation, MMP-27 was expressed in degrading areas within the stroma of the superficial layer. Because knowledge on MMP-27 is extremely limited, we decided to investigate the molecular properties of this protease as well as its expression in the human endometrium and in related diseases.

We noticed that MMP-27 was produced by various cell lines but was not secreted. Because sequence comparison with other MMPs suggested that MMP-27 was prolonged by a unique C-terminal extension (CTE) partially hydrophobic but shorter than the transmembrane domain of well-known membrane-type-MMPs (MT-MMPs), we investigated the effects of the CTE on MMP-27 intracellular retention [5]. Subcellular fractionation and/or confocal microscopy highlighted retention of endogenous MMP-27 (Fig. 2) and of tagged recombinant rMMP-27 in the endoplasmic reticulum (ER). In striking contrast, a truncated form of rMMP-27 without CTE was secreted. Moreover, addition of the MMP-27 CTE to rMMP-10 (a classical secreted MMP) blocked its secretion and resulted in a subcellular localization similar to that of rMMP-27. In the same publication, we further demonstrated, by proteinase K protection assay and surface biotinylation, that MMP-27 is not a transmembrane protein. MMP-27 is rather a peripheral membrane protein since endogenous or recombinant MMP-27 was found exclusively in the aqueous phase after Triton X-114 extraction.

In parallel, expression of MMP-27 was measured by quantitative PCR in endometrial samples representative of the different phases of the menstrual cycle [6]. The levels of MMP-27 mRNA steadily increased during the secretory phase to culminate at the menstrual phase and decreased during the proliferative phase. MMP-27 mRNA was also detected by *in-situ* hybridization, in isolated cells from various organs during mouse development, suggesting strict control of cellular origin. In agreement, MMP-27 was immunostained in the human endometrium in large cells expressing CD163 and CD206, two specific markers of M2 macrophages. In the same publication, we also reported that MMP-27 was abundant in superficial endometriotic lesions (ovary, peritoneum) but not in deep endometriosis lesion (recto-vaginal wall).

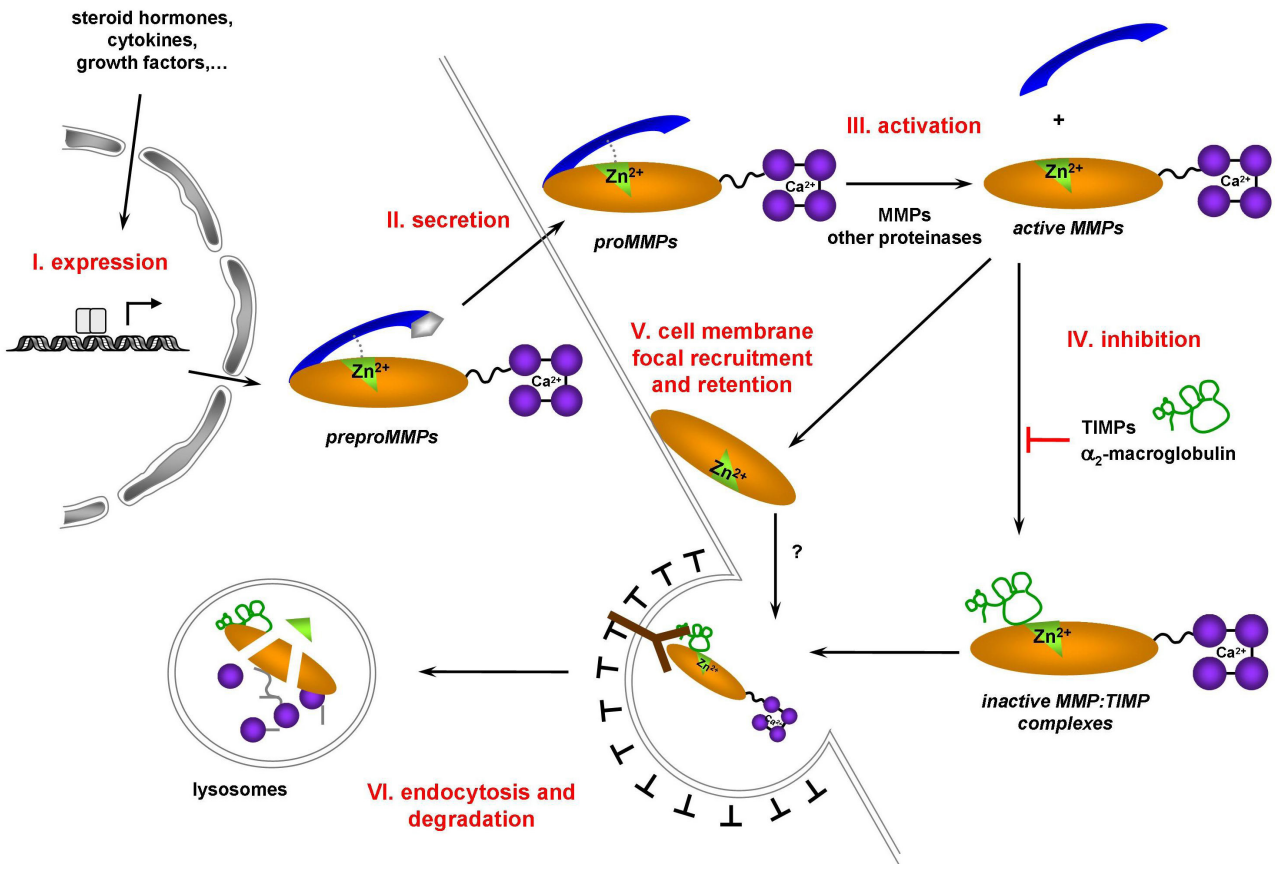


Fig. 1. Regulation of soluble MMP activity in the human endometrium: current model. MMPs, the major actors of extracellular proteolysis, share a common intramolecular control due to masking by a N-terminal prodomain (blue, here shown with the signal peptide in grey) of the Zn^{2+}-dependent catalytic site (green) within the catalytic domain (orange). All but MMP-7 and -26 (matrilysins, the "mini-MMPs") are linked by a hinge domain (black) to a variable C-terminal hemopexin-like domain stabilized by calcium (mauve), responsible for substrate specificity. The overall activity of MMPs can be controlled at six different levels: (i) expression; (ii) secretion (regulated in a limited number of cell types such as neutrophils); (iii) zymogen activation upon prodomain excision; (iv) inhibition of active forms by physiological inhibitors such as TIMPs (represented with their tertiary structure) and α_2-macroglobulin; (v) secondary membrane recruitment increasing pericellular activity; and (vi) down-regulation by endocytosis. *In the cycling human endometrium*, MMP activity is tightly regulated to remodel the extracellular matrix both for blastocyst implantation and, in its absence, for menstrual breakdown of an irreversibly specialized tissue. At menses, the rise of active MMP-1 in the *functionalis* can exceed one-million-fold as compared with mid-secretory phase tissue [1]. Several levels of regulation can be evidenced: (i) Ovarian steroids and their intracellular receptors as well as cytokines, growth factors and downstream signaling pathways interact to form an integrated system that differentially controls the focal expression of endometrial MMPs and TIMPs. (ii) Neutrophils are numerous at menstruation and could contribute to an abundant secretion of MMPs. (iii) MMPs can be activated by other MMPs, by plasmin, itself activated during menstruation, or by as yet unidentified proteinases. (iv) TIMPs are particularly abundant in the human endometrium; like MMPs, the level of TIMPs is regulated by ovarian steroids and cytokines. (v) MMP-7 binds to membrane receptors in cholesterol-rich domains, a mechanism which enhances pericellular MMP activity. (vi) Endometrial LRP-1 (brown) binds and internalizes MMP-2 and MMP-2: TIMP-2 complexes, leading to lysosomal degradation. Our research has unraveled (and is focused on) levels (i), (iii), (iv), (v) and (vi).

Cell cholesterol modulates LRP-1 ectodomain shedding as a mechanism to regulate MMP-2 and -9 endocytic clearance

C. Selvais, P.J. Courtoy, P. Henriet, E. Marbaix, H. Emonard, in collaboration with S. Dedieu (CNRS, Reims, France)

We have previously shown that the efficient LRP-1-mediated clearance of MMP-2 and -9 activity in non-bleeding endometrium was abrogated upon hormone withdrawal, due to shedding of LRP-1 ectodomain by a metalloproteinase, presumably ADAM-12, itself regulated by estradiol and progesterone [7]. Using human fibrosarcoma HT1080 cells, we recently identified two membrane-associated metalloproteinases, ADAM-12 and MT1-MMP, that shed LRP-1 ectodomain [8]. We compared the shedding potential of classical fibroblastoid HT1080 cells with a spontaneous epithelioid variant, enriched ~2-fold in cholesterol. Although both fibroblastoid and epithelioid HT1080 cells expressed similar levels of LRP-1, ADAM-12, MT1-MMP and of their specific inhibitor TIMP-2, LRP-1 ectodomain shedding from epithelioid cells was ~4-fold lower than from fibroblastoid cells. Release of the ectodomain was triggered by cholesterol depletion in epithelioid cells and impaired by cholesterol overload in fibroblastoid cells. Modulation of LRP-1 shedding on clearance was reflected by accumulation of gelatinases (MMP-2 and -9) in the medium. We conclude that cholesterol exerts an important control on LRP-1 level and function at the plasma membrane by modulating shedding of

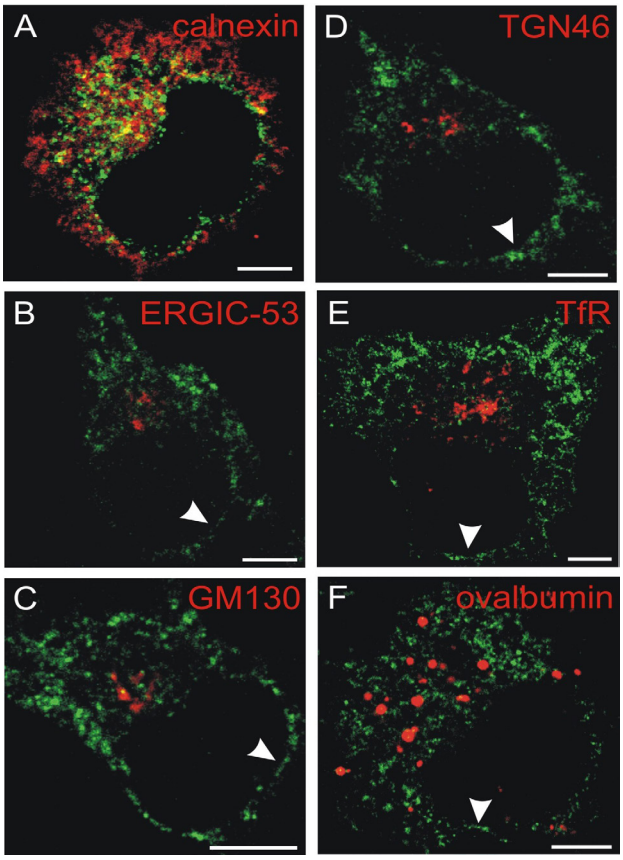


Fig. 2. MMP-27 partially colocalizes with an endoplasmic reticulum marker but dissociates from other cell compartments. COS cells were cultured on coverslips, fixed, permeabilized and double-immunolabeled for MMP-27 (in green) and marker antibodies (in red) identifying the ER (calnexin, A), the ER-Golgi intermediate compartment (ERGIC-53, B), the Golgi stacks (GM130, C), the trans Golgi network (TGN46, D), the endocytic/recycling apparatus (transferrin receptor TfR, E) or the lysosomes (Ovalbumin-texas red pulse-chase, F) Scale bars, 5 µm. Arrowheads point to MMP-27 labeling at the nuclear envelope.

its ectodomain, and therefore represents a novel regulator of extracellular proteolytic activities (Fig. 3).

Endometrial xenografts

P. Coudyzer, C. Galant, H. Gaide Chevronnay, P.J. Courtoy, P. Henriet, E. Marbaix, in collaboration with J.-M. Foidart, M. Nisolle, A. Béliard (University of Liège, Belgium) and with B.F. Jordan and B. Gallez (Biomedical Magnetic Resonance Research Group, Louvain Drug Research Institute, UCL)

MMPs are thought to induce menstruation as well as dysfunctional endometrial bleeding, a benign pathology characterized by spontaneous and irregular bleeding associated with menstrual-like stromal breakdown [3]. Because menstruation only occurs in few species, *in vivo* exploration of the physiopathological regulation and role of MMPs is limited. In collaboration with the laboratory of Dr. J.-M. Foidart (ULg), we have developed a new experimental model of endometrial xenografts in immunodeficient mice. The model allowed us to investigate the alterations of endometrial ECM remodelling upon levonorgestrel treatment and is used to directly address the role of MMPs in physiological and abnormal endometrial bleeding, endometrial angiogenesis and vessel maturation, as well as in tissue regeneration after menstrual shedding.

Menstrual endometrial breakdown induced by estradiol and progesterone withdrawal is regularly attributed to vasospasm of spiral arteries causing ischemia and hypoxia. We investigated whether hypoxia actually occurred in our xenograft model [9]. Three complementary approaches were used to look for signs of hypoxia in fragments of human *functionalis* xenografted to ovariectomized immunodeficient mice bearing pellets-releasing estradiol and progesterone, and then deprived of ovarian steroids. Hormone withdrawal 21 days after grafting induced menstrual breakdown and MMP expression within 4 days. However, pO_2 was not modified by hormone withdrawal and we did not find significant HIF1-α immunostaining, nor pimonidazole adducts in grafts. This study allowed us to conclude that hypoxia is not needed to trigger menstrual-like tissue breakdown or repair in human endometrial xenograft.

Using the same model, we also showed that hormone withdrawal induces a rapid decrease in graft volume mainly attributable to stroma condensation and breakdown, concomitant with an increase of proliferation markers [10]. Reinsertion of estradiol pellets after induced menstruation blocked volume

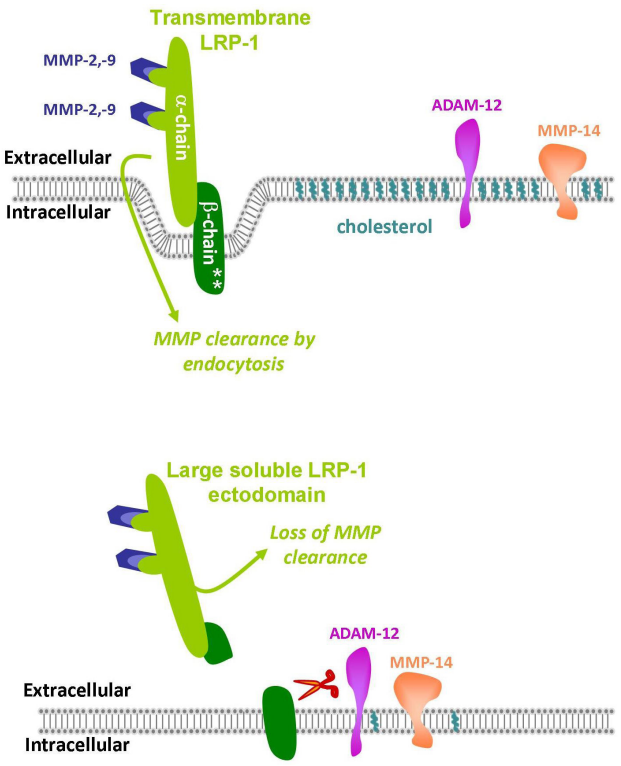


Fig. 3. A model for regulation of gelatinase activity by LRP-1. Upper panel: Binding of gelatinases (MMP-2 and -9) to LRP-1 triggers avid receptor-mediated endocytosis thanks to its two NPxY motifs (indicated by *). Sheddase activity of ADAM-12 and MT1-MMP is prevented by cholesterol-induced membrane rigidity. Lower panel: Shedding of LRP-1 ectodomain is enhanced by membrane fluidity due to cholesterol depletion.

decrease and stimulated epithelial and stromal growth, but, surprisingly, did not induce graft enlargement. Reinsertion of both estradiol and progesterone pellets blocked apoptosis. This was the first evidence that endometrial fragments that are not shed after menstrual tissue breakdown can support endometrial regeneration. Our study provides support to the hypothesis suggesting that endometriosis frequently results from retrograde migration of menstrual fragments of the degraded *functionalis* into the peritoneal cavity.

Selected publications

1. Gaide Chevronnay HP, Selvais C, Emonard H, Galant C, Marbaix E, Henriet P. Regulation of matrix metalloproteinases activity studied in human endometrium as a paradigm of cyclic tissue breakdown and regeneration. Biochim Biophys Acta. 2012;1824:146-56.

2. Henriet P, Gaide Chevronnay HP, Marbaix E. The endocrine and paracrine control of menstruation. Mol Cell Endocrinol. 2012;358:197-207.

3. Galant C, Berlière M, Dubois D, Verougstraete J-C, Charles A, Lemoine P, Kokorine I, Eeckhout Y, Courtoy PJ, Marbaix E. Focal expression and final activity of matrix metalloproteinases may explain irregular dysfunctional endometrial bleeding. Am J Pathol. 2004;165:83-94.

4. Gaide Chevronnay HP, Galant C, Lemoine P, Courtoy PJ, Marbaix E, Henriet P. Spatio-temporal coupling of focal extracellular matrix degradation and reconstruction in the menstrual human endometrium. Endocrinology. 2009;150:5094-105.

5. Cominelli A, Halbout M, N'Kuli F, Lemoine P, Courtoy PJ, Marbaix E, Tyteca D, Henriet P. A unique C-terminal domain allows retention of matrix metalloproteinase-27 in the endoplasmic reticulum. Traffic. 2014;15:401-17.

6. Cominelli A, Gaide Chevronnay HP, Lemoine P, Courtoy PJ, Marbaix E, Henriet P. Matrix metalloproteinase-27 is expressed in CD163+/CD206+ M2 macrophages in the cycling human endometrium and in superficial endometriotic lesions. Mol Hum Reprod. 2014;20:767-75.

7. Selvais C, Gaide Chevronnay HP, Lemoine P, Dedieu S, Henriet P, Courtoy PJ, Marbaix E, Emonard H. Metalloproteinase-dependent shedding of LRP-1 ectodomain decreases endocytic clearance of endometrial matrix metalloproteinases-2 and -9 at menstruation. Endocrinology. 2009;150:3792-9.

8. Selvais C, D'Auria L, Tyteca D, Perrot G, Lemoine P, Troeberg L, Dedieu S, Noël A, Nagase H, Henriet P, Courtoy PJ, Marbaix E, Emonard H. Cell cholesterol modulates metalloproteinase-dependent shedding of LRP-1 (low-density lipoprotein receptor-related protein-1) and clearance function. FASEB J. 2011;25:2770-81.

9. Coudyzer P, Lemoine P, Jordan BF, Gallez B, Galant C, Nisolle M, Courtoy PJ, Henriet P, Marbaix E. Hypoxia is not required for human endometrial breakdown or repair in a xenograft model of menstruation. FASEB J. 2013;27:3711-9.

10. Coudyzer P, Lemoine P, Po C, Jordan BF, Van Der Smissen P, Courtoy PJ, Henriet P, Marbaix E. Induction of post-menstrual regeneration by ovarian steroid withdrawal in the functionalis of xenografted human endometrium. Hum Reprod. 2015;30:1156-68.

Etienne Marbaix, Member

de Duve Institute
CELL - B1.75.05
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 67 55
[F] +32 02 764 75 43
[E] etienne.marbaix@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/physiopathologie-de-lendomètre/extracellular-matrix-remodeling-and-endometrium

Patrick Henriet, Associate Member

de Duve Institute
CELL - B1.75.05
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 45
[F] +32 02 764 75 43
[E] patrick.henriet@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/physiopathologie-de-lendomètre/extracellular-matrix-remodeling-and-endometrium

Staff members

Antoine **Cominelli**, Graduate Student • Pauline **Coudyzer**, Graduate Student • Pascale **Lemoine**, Research Technician (part-time) • Aimée-Lys **Rusesabagina**, Administrative Assistant and Accountant (part-time)

Growth factor receptors: From signal transduction to human diseases

Jean-Baptiste Demoulin

Growth factors such as platelet-derived growth factors (PDGF) are secreted proteins that stimulate cell proliferation *via* transmembrane receptors (Fig. 1). PDGF binds to a receptor tyrosine kinase which signals by phosphorylating various intracellular proteins on tyrosine residues, leading to the regulation of multiple transcription factors and profound changes in genes expression. Understanding how this network of signaling cascades and transcriptional regulations controls cell growth is the first goal of our team. Recently, we also started to analyze how small inhibitory RNA molecules interfere with this process. The uncontrolled activation of PDGF receptors has been linked to several diseases, such as cancer, leukemia and fibrosis. Our second objective is to clarify the role of PDGF receptors in these diseases and to identify new groups of patients who could benefit from a therapy based on PDGF receptor inhibitors.

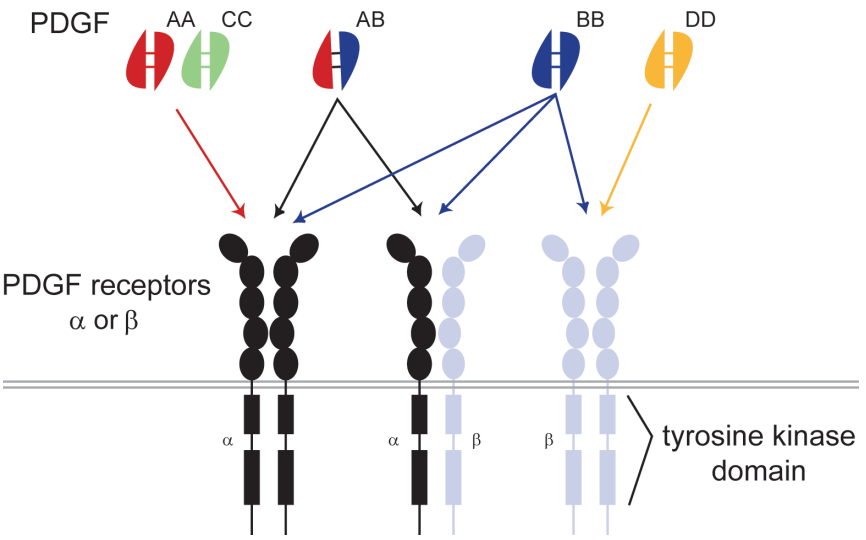


Fig. 1. PDGF receptors and ligands

Signal transduction and gene regulation by growth factors: role of the transcription factors FOXO, STAT and SREBP

A. de Rocca Serra, E. Bollaert, A. Coomans de Brachène, A. Essaghir, J.-B. Demoulin

Most of the cellular effects of growth factors are mediated by reprogramming gene expression within the cell nucleus. Each signal transduction cascade controls a number of transcription factors, which activate or repress the expression of many genes [1]. We analyzed the transcriptional program elicited by stimulation of normal human fibroblasts with growth factors (PDGF or FGF) using microarrays. In several successive analyses, we identified hundreds of regulated transcripts that had not previously been linked to PDGF signaling [2]. We also analyzed gene expression in neural stem cells, glioma, carcinoid tumors and leukemic cells.

One key transcription factor family that is regulated by growth factors is FOXO. These factors induce a cell cycle arrest, increase resistance toward oxidative stress and regulate metabolism. They are inactivated by growth factors *via* AKT, which

phosphorylates three conserved sites within FOXO proteins. Phosphorylated FOXO is excluded from the nucleus and targeted for degradation by proteasomes (Fig. 2). We observed that FOXO mRNA expression is also decreased upon stimulation with growth factors. We showed that the promoter of the FOXO1 gene is stimulated by FOXOs themselves, a process that is disrupted by growth factors, most likely *via* AKT, and regulates cell growth. We are now analyzing whether this mechanism could play a role in the proliferation of tumor cells. We also identified several mediators of the effects of FOXO and growth factors on the cell cycle, such as HBP1 [3].

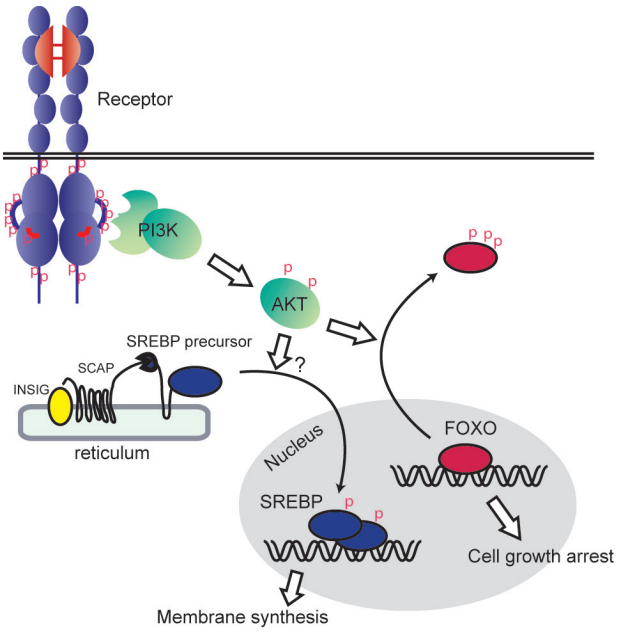


Fig. 2. Activation of SREBP and inactivation of FOXO by PDGF

In our transcriptome analysis, a cluster of genes involved in fatty acid and cholesterol biosynthesis, including stearoyl-CoA desaturase (SCD), fatty acid synthase and hydroxy-methylglutaryl-CoA synthase (HMGCS), was up-regulated by PDGF after 24 h of treatment. Their expression correlated with an increase in membrane lipid biosynthesis. All these genes are known to be controlled by sterol regulatory element-binding proteins (SREBP). PDGF increased the amount of mature SREBP-1, and regulated the promoters of SCD and HMGCS in a SREBP-dependent manner. In line with these results, blocking SREBP processing by addition of 25-hydroxycholesterol blunted the effects of PDGF on lipogenic enzymes and PDGF-driven proliferation. SREBP activation was dependent on the phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase (PI3K) pathway. In conclusion, our results suggest that PDGF induces membrane lipid synthesis *via* PI3K and the activation of SREBP (Fig. 2).

Rearrangements of receptor tyrosine kinase genes associated with leukemia

L. Noël, V. Havelange, F. Arts, J.-B. Demoulin

Although PDGF receptors are expressed on platelets and macrophages, PDGF receptor-deficient mice show no primary hematopoietic or immune defect. *In vitro*, PDGF is a poor mitogen for hematopoietic cells. However, alterations of PDGF receptor genes, as a result of chromosomal translocation or deletion, are found in chronic myeloid neoplasms associated with hypereosinophilia [4]. These chromosomal alterations create fusion genes that produce hybrid proteins comprising the PDGF receptor tyrosine kinase domain and an oligomerisation domain. In most cases, they also retain the receptor transmembrane domain, which plays a particular role in the activation of these oncoproteins [4].

TEL-PDGFRβ (TPβ, also called ETV6-PDGFRB) is a hybrid protein produced by the t(5;12) translocation. FIP1L1-PDGFRα (FPα) results from a deletion on chromosome 4q12 [4]. These oncogenes were studied in Ba/F3 cells, a mouse hematopoietic cell line that is easy to culture and transfect. In contrast to wild-type PDGF receptors α and β, which are quickly degraded upon activation, we observed that TPβ and FPα escaped down-regulation resulting in the accumulation of these oncoproteins in cells [4]. This was confirmed in leukocytes from patients. Ubiquitination of TPβ and FPα was much reduced compared to wild-type receptors. We showed that the accumulation of TPβ is required to activate STAT5 efficiently and transform Ba/F3 cells. Thus, chimeric receptor tyrosine kinases escape efficient ubiquitination and degradation through lysosomes and proteasomes [4]. This is a new mechanism that contributes to cell transformation by fusion kinases.

TPβ and FPα do not induce eosinophilia in mice. In order to develop a model that is more relevant for the human disease, we introduced TPβ and FPα in human $CD34^+$ cells, which were purified from umbilical cord blood and are enriched in hematopoietic stem cells. These cells are able to differentiate normally *in vitro* into various blood cell types, depending on the cytokine cocktail that is added in the culture medium. We observed that TPβ and FPα induce the proliferation of these cells and their differentiation into eosinophils in the absence of cytokine. We showed that this process is dependent on the activation of the NF-κB pathway *via* PI3K [5]. We also showed that the SHP2 tyrosine phosphatase plays an important role in cell transformation by these oncogenes [6].

It is particularly important to identify PDGF receptor alterations in cancer patients, as they can benefit from tyrosine kinase inhibitor therapy. Imatinib mesylate, for instance, is very efficient in patients with leukemia that present a PDGF receptor fusion. In collaboration with the hematology unit of the Saint-Luc university hospital, we identified a novel fusion of the PDGF receptor β with the KANK1 gene in a leukemia patient harboring a t(5;9) translocation [7] (Fig. 3). We are now looking for other mutations in tyrosine kinase genes.

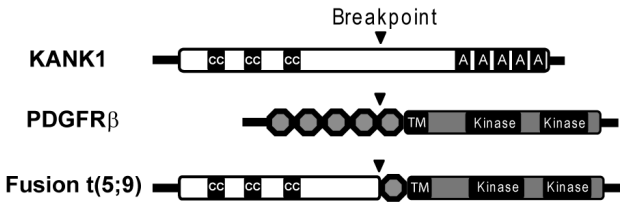


Fig. 3. Structure of the KANK1-PDGFRβ fusion protein created by the t(5;9) translocation. CC: coiled-coil domain; A: ankyrin repeat; TM: transmembrane domain

Functional characterization of novel PDGF receptor mutations in cancer and Fahr disease

F. Arts, A. Velghe, J.-B. Demoulin

Activating mutations in the platelet-derived growth factor (PDGF) receptors have been described in patients with gastrointestinal stromal tumors (GIST), myeloid neoplams associated with hypereosinophilia and inflammatory fibroid polyps. Some of these patients respond well to imatinib mesylate, raising the question as to whether patients with a PDGF receptor mutation in other tumor types should receive a tyrosine kinase inhibitor treatment. In this respect, novel PDGF receptor mutations have been reported in isolated cases of glioblastoma, melanoma, acute myeloid leukemia, lymphoma, peripheral nerve sheath tumors, neuroendocrine carcinoma and familial infantile myofibromatosis. However, whether these mutations are drivers or passengers in the tumorigenesis process remains an open issue since they have not been characterized functionally. This is the purpose of the present project. We first studied the PDGFRA transmembrane domain mutation V536E, which stimulated cell growth and signaling *via* ERK and STAT5 in the absence of ligand. This mutant, identified in glioblastoma, was strongly inhibited by imatinib [8]. Modeling suggested that the mutation increased the packing efficiency of the transmembrane domain helices in the receptor dimer. By contrast, a number of mutations in highly conserved residues affected the receptor folding, traffic to the cell surface or kinase activity, thereby preventing the response to PDGF. Other mutations had no significant impact on the receptor activity. Altogether, several newly identified PDGFRA mutations do not activate the receptor and may therefore be passenger mutations. Our results also underline the importance of characterizing novel kinase alterations in cancer patients. This is a key issue in the development of personalized cancer treatments.

Recently, PDGFRB mutations have been reported in patients diagnosed with idiopathic basal ganglia calcification (IBGC or Fahr disease), a rare inherited dominant neurological disorder. We analyzed the impact of these mutations on the PDGFRB activity [9]. We showed that the L658P mutation results in a complete loss of kinase activity. The R987W mutant activated Akt and MAP kinases but did not induce the phosphorylation of signal transducer and activator of transcription 3 (STAT3) after PDGF stimulation. This mutant was also more rapidly degraded upon PDGF binding compared to wild-type PDGFRB. Altogether, our data show that PDGFRB mutations associated with IBGC impair the receptor signaling [9]. How this defect results in basal ganglia calcification in patients remains to be established.

TFactS: a bioinformatics tool to predict transcription factor regulation from microarray data

A. Essaghir, J.-B. Demoulin

Deciphering transcription factor networks from transcriptome data remains difficult. We have developed a simple method to infer the regulation of transcription factors from microarray or RNAseq data based on well-characterized target genes [2]. We generated a catalogue containing 352 transcription factors associated with 2,721 target genes and 6,422 regulations. When it was available, a distinction between transcriptional activation and inhibition was included for each regulation. Next, we built a tool (www.TFactS.org) that compares new submitted gene lists with target genes in the catalogue to detect regulated transcription factors. We validated TFactS with our own microarray experiments and with published lists of regulated genes in various models and compared it to tools based on *in silico* promoter analysis. Our results show that changes in the expression level of transcription factor target genes constitute a robust signature for transcription factor regulation, and can be efficiently used for microarray data mining. We are now introducing new features into this tool and we are using it to analyze cancer genome data. This tool was also used in a number of transcriptomics projects in our laboratory (see for instance references [2, 5]) and in collaboration with other groups. We are now integrating micro-RNA targets into TFactS to take into account these important regulators.

Roles of microRNAs in the pathogenesis of myeloid neoplasms

V. Havelange, V. Vandewalle, M. Claus

MicroRNAs (miRNAs) are evolutionary conserved tiny noncoding RNAs (~18-25 nucleotides) that regulate negatively gene expression. MiRNAs have been involved in critical cell processes such as proliferation, apoptosis, differentiation and tumorigenesis. Recent data indicated that miRNAs are deregulated in hematological malignancies, particularly in acute myeloid leukemia (AML). The functions of most of these miRNAs in AML are currently unknown.

In collaboration with Carlo Croce and Ramiro Garzon, we focused our work on elucidating the roles of miRNAs in AML. We first integrated messenger RNA and miRNA expression profilings from AML patients to identify functional links between the whole transcriptome and microRNome involved in myeloid leukemogenesis [10]. We could identify correlations be-

tween miRNAs and HOX-related genes, genes involved in immunity and inflammation (*e.g.* IRF7, TLR4), proapoptotic genes (e.g., BIM, PTEN), genes involved in hematopoiesis (*e.g.* CEBPB, JAK2) and in chromatin remodeling (*e.g.* PCAF, HDAC9). These correlations suggested a central role for miRNAs in regulating these pivotal pathways in AML.

Furthermore, we hypothesized that miR-29b could act as a tumor suppressor in AML as miR-29b was down-regulated in many subtypes of AML. Restoration of miR-29b expression in AML cell lines and in primary samples reduced cell growth, induced apoptosis and dramatically reduced tumorigenicity in a xenograft leukemia model. Transcriptome analysis indicated that miR-29b targeted genes involved in apoptosis, cell cycle and proliferation pathways such as MCL-1 or CDK6. We also found that miR-29b was involved in DNA methylation in AML. MiR-29 targeted and down-regulated DNA methyltransferases (DNMT3A and 3B) and indirectly DNMT1 by targeting Sp1. Enforced expression of miR-29b in AML cell lines resulted in a decrease of 30% in global DNA methylation and the reexpression of p15INK4B and ER *via* promoter DNA hypomethylation. Together, these data provided a rationale for the use of synthetic miR-29b oligonucleotides as a novel strategy to improve treatment response in AML.

We investigated whether miRNAs could predict chemotherapy response. In a phase II clinical trial with single hypomethylating agent decitabine in older de novo AML patients, higher levels of pretreatment miR-29b were associated with clinical response ($P = 0.02$). More recently, we found that high baseline miR-10 family expression in untreated AML patients was associated with achieving complete response [11]. There was a significant interaction effect between miR-10a-5p expression and nucleophosmin (NPM1) mutation status. Loss and gain of function experiments using miR-10a-5p in cell lines and primary blasts did not demonstrate any effect in apoptosis or cell proliferation in baseline conditions nor after chemotherapy. These data support a bystander role for miR-10 family in NPM1-mutated-AML.

We are currently investigating the roles of miRNAs in chemoresistance in AML patients. MiRNAs of interest will be studied in AML cell lines. We will perform functional studies and look for target genes. Models of AML cell line resistant to daunorubicin or cytarabine will be used to validate our observations.

We are also investigating miRNAs deregulated by alterations of tyrosine kinase such as BCR-ABL or FIP1L1-PDGFRα in myeloproliferative neoplasms. We are studying their roles, target genes and regulation. MiRNAs involved in resistance to tyrosine kinase inhibitors will also be analyzed.

Selected publications

1. Demoulin J-B, Essaghir A. PDGF receptor signaling networks in normal and cancer cells. Cytokine Growth Factor Rev. 2014;25:273-83.

2. Essaghir A, Toffalini F, Knoops L, Kallin A, van Helden J, Demoulin J-B. Transcription factor regulation can be accurately predicted from the presence of target gene signatures in microarray gene expression data. Nucleic Acids Res. 2010;38:e120.

3. Coomans de Brachène A, Bollaert E, Eijkelenboom A, de Rocca Serra A, van der Vos KE, Burgering BM, Coffer PJ, Essaghir A, Demoulin J-B. The expression of the tumour suppressor HBP1 is down-regulated by growth factors via the PI3K/PKB/FOXO pathway. Biochem J. 2014;460:25-34.

4. Toffalini F, Demoulin J-B. New insights into the mechanisms of hematopoietic cell transformation by activated receptor tyrosine kinases. Blood. 2010;116:2429-37.

5. Montano-Almendras CP, Essaghir A, Schoemans H, Varis I, Noël LA, Velghe AI, Latinne D, Knoops L, Demoulin J-B. ETV6-PDGFRB and FIP1L1-PDGFRA stimulate human hematopoietic progenitor cell proliferation and differentiation into eosinophils: the role of nuclear factor-kappaB. Haematologica. 2012;97:1064-72.

6. Noël LA, Arts FA, Montano-Almendras CP, Cox L, Gielen O, Toffalini F, Marbehant CY, Cools J, Demoulin J-B. The tyrosine phosphatase SHP2 is required for cell transformation by the receptor tyrosine kinase mutants FIP1L1-PDGFRalpha and PDGFRalpha D842V. Mol Oncol. 2014;8:728-40.

7. Medves S, Duhoux FP, Ferrant A, Toffalini F, Ameye G, Libouton JM, Poirel HA, Demoulin J-B. KANK1, a candidate tumor suppressor gene, is fused to PDGFRB in an imatinib-responsive myeloid neoplasm with severe thrombocythemia. Leukemia. 2010;24:1052-5.

8. Velghe AI, Van Cauwenberghe S, Polyansky AA, Chand D, Montano-Almendras CP, Charni S, Hallberg B, Essaghir A, Demoulin J-B. PDGFRA alterations in cancer: characterization of a gain-of-function V536E transmembrane mutant as well as loss-of-function and passenger mutations. Oncogene. 2014;33:2568-76.

9. Arts FA, Velghe AI, Stevens M, Renauld J-C, Essaghir A, Demoulin J-B. Idiopathic basal ganglia calcification-associated PDGFRB mutations impair the receptor signalling. J Cell Mol Med. 2015;19:239-48.

10. Havelange V, Stauffer N, Heaphy CC, Volinia S, Andreeff M, Marcucci G, Croce CM, Garzon R. Functional implications of microRNAs in acute myeloid leukemia by integrating microRNA and messenger RNA expression profiling. Cancer. 2011;117:4696-706.

11. Havelange V, Ranganathan P, Geyer S, Nicolet D, Huang X, Yu X, Volinia S, Kornblau SM, Andreeff M, Croce CM, Marcucci G, Bloomfield CD, Garzon R. Implications of the miR-10 family in chemotherapy response of NPM1-mutated AML. Blood. 2014;123:2412-5.

Jean-Baptiste Demoulin, Associate Member

de Duve Institute
MEXP - B1.74.05
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 65 29
[F] +32 02 764 74 30
[E] jean-baptiste.demoulin@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/growth_factor_receptors

Staff members

Violaine **Havelange**, Senior Clinical Investigator • Ahmed **Essaghir**, Assistant Member, Bioinformatics • Audrey **de Rocca Serra**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Florence **Arts**, Graduate Student • Emeline **Bollaert**, Graduate Student • Melissa **Claus**, Graduate Student • Alexandra **Coomans de Brachène**, Graduate Student (until March 2015) • Laura **Noël**, Graduate Student (until March 2015) • Virginie **Vandewalle**, Research Assistant • Amélie **Velghe**, Research Technician • Geneviève **Schoonheydt**, Administrative Assistant (part-time)

Viral immunity and pathogenesis

Jean-Paul Coutelier

The possibility for evoluted organisms to survive infections depends on the ability of their immune system to eliminate the pathogenic agent. Therefore, specialized responses, involving different subsets of immune cells such as cytolytic lymphocytes, T helper and B lymphocytes and macrophages, the molecules that allow those cells to communicate, and the products of those interactions, including antibodies, have been elaborated. Infections result therefore in a bias in the immune microenvironment of the host which often leads to alterations of responses elicited against non-infectious antigens and of concomitant diseases with an immune component. Our project is to analyse, in murine models, some aspects of these relations between a virus and the immune microenvironment, as well as their consequences on unrelated diseases that develop concomitantly in the infected host.

Adaptative immunity

Of particular interest is the fact that all antibody responses are not equal. Indeed, depending on their isotype, immunoglobulins display various properties, such as differential affinity for receptors expressed on phagocytes. We found that viral infections result in a dramatic increase in the proportion of IgG2a, not only in antiviral antibodies [1], but also in immunoglobulins with an antigenic target unrelated to viral proteins [2]. This was one of the first observations that particular infectious agents trigger distinct types of immune responses that might be more appropriate to host protection. The modulation of antibody responses was analysed with more details by using a model of infection with lactate dehydrogenase-elevating virus (LDV), a common mouse nidovirus that induces strong and early immune responses [3]. IgG2a anti-LDV antibodies were found to be more efficient than other isotypes to protect mice against a fatal polioencephalomyelitis induced by the virus [4]. We could demonstrate that a dual regulation of antibody responses by gamma-interferon (IFN-γ) and interleukin-6 explains this isotypic bias. This property of viruses to enhance selectively the production of one immunoglobulin isotype most probably depends on the preferential activation of a subset of T helper lymphocytes. We found indeed that LDV infection results in a suppression of Th2 responses elicited by immunization with an antigen unrelated to the virus. Moreover, we observed a dramatic prevention of diseases such as autoimmune encephalitis in mice acutely infected with LDV. Whether this protective effect of the virus results from a modulation of T helper/ T regulatory cells remains to be determined.

Innate immunity

Due to their early response after host invasion by a pathogen, innate immune cells are key players in the modulation of the immune microenvironment following infections. Their activation results in the production of a cocktail of cytokines and chemiokines that will recruit other cells and activate effector functions. The components of this cocktail strongly vary, depending on the nature of the microorganism involved, with major consequences on the course of concomitant pathologies, initially unrelated to the pathogen. LDV has proven to be a useful model to analyse some of these consequences, in the context of a viral infection.

Activation of natural killer cells and protection against cancer development

Many of the influences that viruses may have on diverse immune responses can be explained by the production of pro-inflammatory cytokines, including IFN-γ. Therefore, our analysis of the relationship between viruses and the immune system has focused on the activation, by LDV, of cells from the innate immune system that are able to secrete this cytokine, namely the natural killer (NK) cells. Within a few days after infection, a strong and transient NK cell activation, characterized by accumulation of this cell population in the spleen, by enhanced IFN-γ message expression and production, as well as by cytolysis of target cell lines was observed. Two pathways of IFN-γ production have been observed that both involve NK cells. The first pathway, found in normal mice, is independent from type

I IFN and from interleukin-12. The second pathway involves interleukin-12, but is suppressed by type I IFN.

Interestingly, NK cell activation results in an increased expression of CD66a (CEACAM-1), an adhesion molecule that display immunoregulatory function on activated T lymphocytes. However, this enhanced expression, that is also found on immature NK cells, results from NK cell stimulation with IL-12 and IL-18, but not with LDV [5]. Therefore, different pathways of NK cell activation, leading to various phenotypes and, probably various functions, may be observed.

Because cancer development is controled by immunosurveillance, including by NK cells, we analysed the effect of LDV infection on plasmacytoma growth [6]. Acutely infected animals were significantly protected against tumor development. This protection was mediated by natural killer cell activation and by interferon-γ production. It might also be related to activation of NK/T cells, although this remains to be formally proven. A similar protection by LDV infection was observed against a mesothelioma cell growth.

Dendritic cells and antigen presentation

In collaboration with J. Van Snick and C. Uyttenhove, acute LDV infection was found to prevent also graft-versus-host disease. This protective effect was correlated with the functional impairment, followed by the disappearance of a subset of dendritic cells involved in allogeneic reactions. Type I interferon production, resulting from TLR-7 ligation is involved in this suppressive effect.

Activation of macrophages and enhanced susceptibility to endotoxin shock

Activation of cells of the innate immune system by LDV includes also macrophages and leads to an enhanced response to lipopolysaccharide (LPS), and to an exacerbated susceptibility to endotoxin shock [7]. A synergistic effect of LDV and LPS triggered dramatic production of tumor necrosis factor (TNF) and IFN-γ. Susceptibility to LPS shock was completely mediated by TNF, and partially by IFN-γ. This increased susceptibility of LDV-infected mice to endotoxin shock was not mediated by modulation of the expression of membrane receptors for LPS, but was correlated with increased levels of soluble LPS receptors [8]. In this context, the production of type I IFNs may protect the host against exacerbated pathology by controling the production of IFN-γ.

Blood autoimmune diseases

Virally-induced macrophage activation leads also to an enhanced phagocytic activity, with potential detrimental consequences for ongoing autoimmune diseases. LDV infection resulted in moderate thrombocytopenia in normal animals through enhanced spontaneaous platelet phagocytosis [9]. Our analysis was then focused on autoantibody-mediated blood autoimmune diseases. A new experimental model of anti- platelet response was developed in the mouse. Immunization of CBA/Ht mice with rat platelets was followed by a transient thrombocytopenia and production of autoantibodies that react with epitope(s) shared by rat and mouse platelets. This response was found to depend on $CD4^+$ T helper lymphocytes reacting with rat, but not with mouse platelets. These anti-rat platelet T helper cells were mainly of the Th1 phenotype. When transferred into naive mice, they enhanced the anti-mouse platelet antibody response induced by subsequent immunization with rat platelets. In addition, depletion of $CD25^+$ cells enhanced the thrombocytopenia induced by immunization with rat platelets whereas adoptive transfer of $CD4^+CD25^+$ cells from immunized mice suppressed it [10]. Our results suggest therefore that activation of anti-rat platelet T helper cells can bypass the mechanism of tolerance and result in the secretion of autoreactive antibodies, but this response is still controlled by regulatory T cells that progressively develop after immunization.

We have analyzed whether a viral infection could modulate such an autoantibody-mediated autoimmune disease. In mice treated with anti-platelet antibodies, infection with LDV or mouse hepatitis virus was followed by severe thrombocytopenia [11], whereas infection alone, without autoantibody administration led to a moderate disease. This provide a new experimental model for human Immune Thrombocytopenic Purpura, a frequent child disease, based on an unexpected pathogenic mechanism (Fig. 1). Similarly, administration of anti-erythrocyte monoclonal autoantibody to mice resulted in the development of a transient hemolytic anemia that was dramatically enhanced by a simultaneous infection with LDV, leading to the death of most animals. This viral infection induced an increase in the ability of macrophages to phagocytose *in vitro* autoantibody-coated red cells, and an enhancement of erythrophagocytosis in the liver [12].

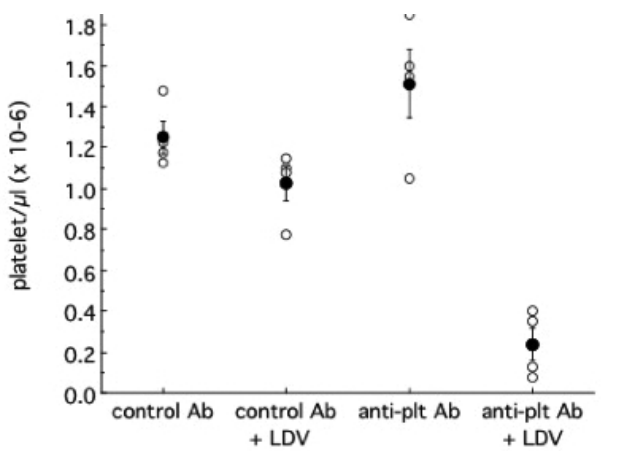


Fig. 1. Platelet counts in control mice and in animals infected with LDV and treated with control antibody or anti-platelet autoantibody.

Treatment of thrombopenic or anemic mice with clodronate-containing liposomes and with total IgG indicated that opsonized platelets and erythrocytes were cleared by macrophages. The increase of thrombocytopenia triggered by

LDV after administration of anti-platelet antibodies was largely suppressed in animals deficient for IFN-γ receptor. Moreover, LDV infection resulted in an increased expression of some, but not all of the receptors recognizing the Fc portion of antibodies, which may at least partially leads towards the enhanced phagocytic activity of macrophages.

We analyzed also the particular case of IgM autoantibodies, in collaboration with S. Verbeek (The Netherlands) and S. Izui (Switzerland). LDV exacerbates the pathogenicity of IgM anti-platelet, but not anti-erythrocyte autoantibodies. To define the role of Fcα/μ receptor (Fcα/μR) in IgM-mediated thrombocytopenia and anemia, mice deficient for this receptor were generated. These animals were resistant to IgM autoantibody-mediated thrombocytopenia, but not anemia. However, LDV-induced exacerbation of thrombocytopenia was not associated with enhanced Fcα/μR expression on macrophages. These results indicate that Fcα/μR is required for the pathogenicity of IgM anti-platelet autoantibodies, but is not sufficient to explain the full extent of the disease in virally-infected animals.

Together, these results suggest that viruses may exacerbate autoantibody-mediated thrombocytopenia, and some but not all anemias, by activating macrophages through IFN-γ production, a mechanism that may account for the pathogenic similarities of multiple infectious agents. Regulation of macrophage activation results in modulation of autoantibody-mediated cell destruction and may be considered as a possible treatment for autoimmune diseases that involve phagocytosis as a pathogenic mechanism.

Selected publications

1. Coutelier J-P, van der Logt JTM, Heessen FWA, Warnier G, Van Snick J. IgG2a restriction of murine antibodies elicited by viral infections. J Exp Med. 1987;165:64-9.

2. Coutelier J-P, van der Logt JTM, Heessen FWA, Vink A, Van Snick J. Virally-induced modulation of murine IgG antibody subclasses. J Exp Med. 1988;168:2373-8.

3. Coutelier J-P, Brinton MA. Lactate dehydrogenase-elevating virus. In: Fox JG, Barthold SW, Davisson MT, Newcomer CE, Quimby FW, Smith AL, eds. The mouse in biomedical research. Vol.2. Diseases. 2nd ed. Academic Press (Burligton). 2007 pp.215-34.

4. Markine-Goriaynoff D, Coutelier J-P. Increased efficacy of the immunoglobulin G2a subclass in antibody-mediated protection against lactate dehydrogenase-elevating virus-induced polioencephalomyelitis revealed with switch mutants. J Virol. 2002;76:432-35.

5. Thirion G, Agusti Feliu A, Coutelier J-P. CD66a (CEACAM1) expression by mouse natural killer cells. Immunology. 2008;125:535-40.

6. Thirion G, Saxena A, Hulhoven X, Markine-Goriaynoff D, Van Snick J, Coutelier J-P. Modulation of the host microenvironment by a common non-oncolytic mouse virus leads to inhibition of plasmacytoma development through NK cell activation. J Gen Virol. 2014;95:1504-9.

7. Le-Thi-Phuong T, Dumoutier L, Renauld J-C, Van Snick J, Coutelier J-P. Divergent roles of interferons in the sensitization to endotoxin shock by lactate dehydrogenase-elevating virus. Int Immunol. 2007;19:1303-11.

8. Su D, Le-Thi-Phuong T, Coutelier J-P. Modulation of lipopolysaccharide receptor expression by lactate dehydrogenase-elevating virus. J Gen Virol. 2012;93:106-12.

9. Su D, Musaji A, Legrain S, Detalle L, van der Kaa J, Verbeek JS, Ryffel B, Coutelier J-P. Antibody-independent thrombocytopenia in lactate dehydrogenase-elevating virus infected mice. J Virol. 2012;86:12414-6.

10. Detalle L, Saxena A Ouled Haddou N, Uyttenhove C, Van Snick J and Coutelier J-P. Characterization of the T lymphocyte response elicited by mouse immunization with rat platelets. Exp Hematol. 2011;39:676-85.

11. Musaji A, Cormont F, Thirion G, Cambiaso CL, Coutelier J-P. Exacerbation of autoantibody-mediated thrombocytopenic purpura by infection with mouse viruses. Blood. 2004;104:2102-6.

12. Meite M, Léonard S, El Azami El Idrissi M, Izui S, Masson PL, Coutelier J-P. Exacerbation of autoantibody-mediated hemolytic anemia by viral infection. J Virol. 2000;74:6045-9.

Jean-Paul Coutelier, Associate Member

de Duve Institute
MEXP - B1.74.05
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 74 37
[F] +32 02 764 74 30
[E] jean-paul.coutelier@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/viruses/viruses-and-immune-microenvironment

Staff members

Mélanie **Gaignage**, Graduate student • Sarah **Legrain**, Graduate student • Mohamed **Mandour**, Graduate student • Pyone-Pyone **Soe**, Graduate Student • Kasongo **Kumwimba**, Research Technician (part-time) • Nadia **Ouled Haddou**, Research Technician (part-time)

Viral persistence and interferon response

Thomas Michiels

Viruses ... Studying viruses is important to unravel their way of "life", thereby contributing to the development of vaccines and antiviral compounds. On the other hand, viruses need to parasite human cells to replicate. Their generation time is between 5 and 48h and they thus evolve at an extraordinarily high speed. In order to optimize their replication and propagation, viruses produce proteins that have evolved to target critical decision centers of the host cell (Fig. 1). Therefore, studying how viral proteins interfere with the host contribute to decipher key pathways of the cell biology and of the host immune response.

Our research group analyzes the interplay between viral infections and the innate immune response of the host. On the one hand, we study the model infection of the central nervous system by Theiler's virus. This virus can escape host immune defenses and provoke a persistent infection of the central nervous system. Theiler's virus infection and the resulting inflammatory response lead to a chronic demyelinating disease considered as a model of multiple sclerosis [1, 2]. On the other hand, we study the innate immune response against viral pathogens. We focus on the analysis of the type I (IFN-α/β) and type III (IFN-λ) interferon responses, which are critically important to control viral infections and to modulate the acquired immune responses.

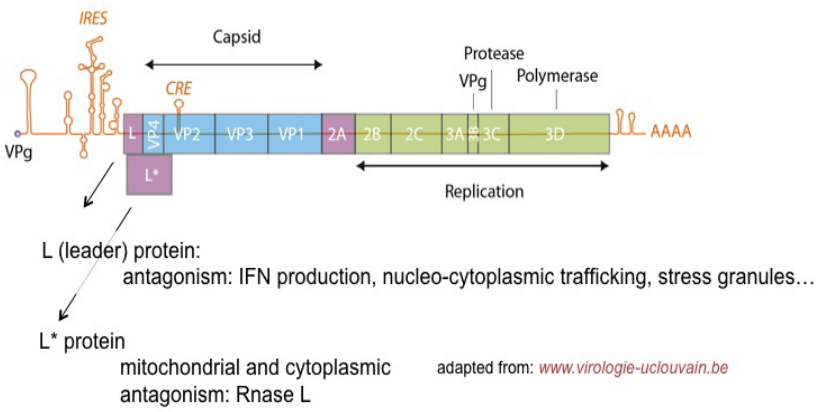


Fig. 1. Genome of Theiler's virus. A large open reading frame encodes a 2,000 amino acid-long polyprotein that is cleaved, by autoproteolytic activity, to yield the viral mature proteins. Two proteins produced by Theiler's virus, namely L and L*, were found to be dispensable for viral replication in cell culture but to be crucial for the establishment of a persistent infection of the central nervous system. These proteins are targeting cellular pathways to counteract host immune defenses.

Theiler's virus

Our analysis focuses on two proteins encoded by Theiler's virus, L and L*, that interfere with the host innate immune responses and therefore facilitate the establishment of a persistent infection.

The L protein: a multifunctional peptide interfering with innate immunity.

The L ("leader") protein encoded by Theiler's virus is a 76 amino acid-long peptide containing a zinc-binding motif. We observed that this protein exerts pleiotropic activities in infected cells:

- It **inhibits the transcription of type I IFN** and of chemokine genes. This activity likely results from the fact that the L protein inhibits the dimerization of IRF-3, the main transcriptional activator of these genes. Infection of mice deficient for the type-I interferon receptor (IFNAR-/-) indicates that IFN production is critical for resistance against virus infection and that inhibition of IFN production by the L protein also occurs *in vivo*.

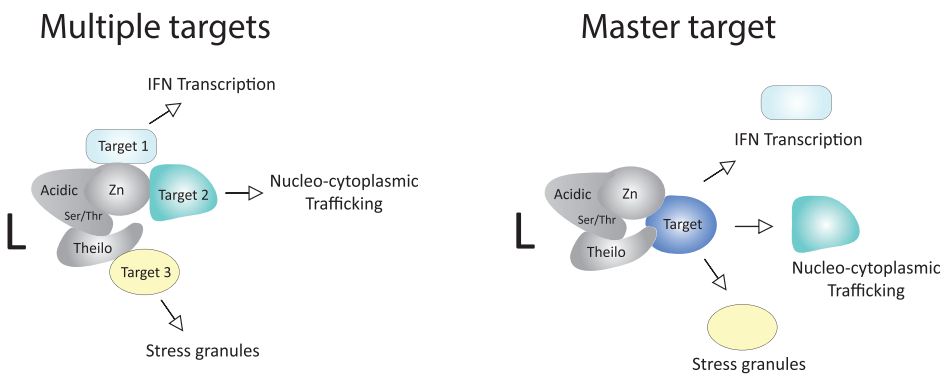


Fig. 2. L is a multifunctional protein that interferes with essential cellular functions. The L protein contains several domains: a Zinc finger, a central acidic domain, a Ser/Thr-rich domain and a c-terminal "Theilo"-domain, which is lacking in the L protein of the related EMCV virus. Two models can explain the multiple functions of L. In the first model, different L interactors mediate the different activities of L. In the second model, L interacts with one or few targets, which in turn mediate the various effects.

- **It interferes with nucleo-cytoplasmic trafficking** of host proteins and mRNA. It promotes the subcellular redistribution of host nuclear and cytoplasmic proteins. It also represses the exportation of mRNA from the nucleus to the cytoplasm, thereby shutting-off the expression of host cell proteins. These traffic-perturbing activities of the L protein correlate with L-mediated hyperphosphorylation of the Nup proteins that make up the nuclear pore complex.

- It **inhibits stress granule assembly**. Stress granules are stalled translation initiation complexes forming in cells after a translation blockade consecutive to a cellular stress. Cells infected with a L-mutant virus but not with the wild-type virus produce stress granules. These granules contain typical stress granule-associated proteins as well as proteins like PTB which are not found in all types of stress granules. However, we failed to detect viral RNA or replicative forms of the viral genome in stress granules [3]. Current analyses suggest that inhibition of stress granule formation may be the consequence of L-mediated **inhibition of PKR**, a cellular kinase upregulated by the IFN response.

In order to test whether the various activities of the L protein are linked, we subjected the L coding region to random mutagenesis and selected L mutants that lost toxicity. This study revealed that two domains of the L protein are critical for activity: the N-terminal zinc finger and a C-terminal domain that was named "Theilo-domain" since it is conserved in the L protein of Theiloviruses (*i.e.* Theiler's virus and Saffold virus) but not in the L protein of encephalomyocarditis virus (EMCV).

Mutations of either the Zn-finger or the Theilo-domain abolished all reported activities of the L protein, suggesting that the various activities of the protein are linked (Fig. 2). Current efforts are devoted to finding the master L interactor in infected cells.

The L protein: Inhibition of the OAS/RNase L pathway*

Persistent strains of Theiler's virus produce an 18 KDal protein called L*, which is encoded by an open reading frame (ORF) overlapping the ORF coding the viral polyprotein (see Figure 1). This protein was shown to enhance the infection of macrophage cell lines and to be critical for persistence of the virus in the central nervous system of the mouse.

We showed that L* protein is partitioned between the cytoplasm and the mitochondria (Fig. 3). In mitochondria, L* is anchored in the outer membrane, facing the cytosol [4].

Our recent data suggest that the cytosolic fraction of L* protein antagonizes the OAS/RNase L pathway [5]. We showed that the L* protein **interferes with RNase L activation by direct protein-protein interaction**. Interestingly, RNase L antagonism by L* is host-specific as L* from the murine virus inhibits mouse but not human RNase L. Recently, a protein encoded by the mouse hepatitis virus (MHV, a Coronavirus) was shown to interfere with the same pathway, but in a different manner. Theiler's virus and MHV share a strong tropism for macrophages. We believe that the RNase L pathway is particularly active in these cells and that viruses infecting macrophages thus developed proteins to counteract this important cellular defense mechanism [6].

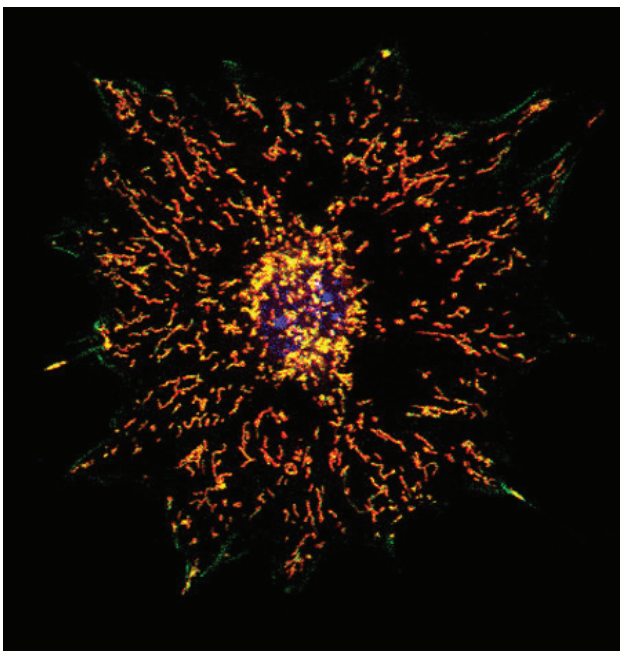


Fig. 3. Mitochondrial localization of L*. Mouse embryonic fibroblast expressing L* from a lentiviral vector. L* was immunolabeled in green and mitochondria were labeled in red with mitotracker. Yellow indicates co-localization.

Interferons

Interferons were the first cytokines to be identified. They were discovered, more than 50 years ago, by Isaacs and Lindemann who observed that chick chorio-allantoic membranes developed resistance to viral infection after exposure to heat-inactivated influenza virus. Interferons are typically secreted by cells that are infected by a virus. They alert neighboring cells about the presence of a viral infection and allow these cells to develop an anti-viral state. The interferon system represents a critical protection mechanism of the body against viral infections. In addition, interferons have anti-cancer properties and modulate the acquired immune response of the host.

Type I IFNs (IFN-α/β

Mouse and human genomes carry more than a dozen of genes coding for closely related interferon-alpha (IFN-α) subtypes. These interferons and other interferons, like IFN-β, IFN-κ, IFN-ε, IFN-ω, and limitin, form the type-I IFN family. In spite of important sequence divergences, all these IFNs bind the same receptor, raising the question of whether they possess specific functions.

We previously characterized the murine IFN-α family. 14 IFN-α genes were detected in the mouse genome, two of which, IFN-α13 and IFN-α14, were previously undescribed. In addition the mouse genome contains three IFN-α pseudogenes.

Ongoing work aims at understanding the specificities of the various type-I IFN types and subtypes. In this respect we recently showed that **IFN-ε** was more specifically expressed by cells of **reproductive organs**.

Type-III Interferons (IFN-λ)

More recently, another IFN family was described and called "type-III IFN" or " IFN-λ". Although type III IFNs bind a receptor distinct from the type-I IFN receptor, they activate the same signal transduction pathway and upregulate the same set of genes. Thus, they are expected to exert very similar biological activities as type I IFNs. Our work addresses the question of the redundancy of these two IFN systems *in vivo*.

We observed that the relative expression of IFN-λ over that of IFN-α/β exhibited some extent of tissue specificity and was low in the brain [7]. We also used a strategy based on *in vivo* expression of cloned IFN genes to compare the responses of different tissues to IFN-α and IFN-λ. Interestingly, **response to IFN-λ appeared to be specific to epithelial cells** (Fig. 4), unlike response to IFN-α, which occurred in most cell types and was particularly prominent in endothelial cells. Accordingly, tissues with a high epithelial content such as intestine, skin or lungs were the most responsive to IFN-λ and expressed the higher amounts of IFN-λ receptor [7].

Work performed in collaboration with the groups of P. Stäheli (University of Freiburg, Germany) and M. Hornef (University of Hannover, Germany) confirmed that IFN-λ participates to the protection of lung and intestine epitheliums (where the response to IFN-λ is prominent) against infection with several viruses such as influenza virus respiratory syncytial virus or SARS coronavirus. Interestingly, IFN-λ turned out to be the major player in the defense against **rotaviruses**, common enteric pathogens causing diarrhea [8].

Our data suggest that **the IFN-λ system evolved as a specific protection of epithelia and that it might contribute to prevent viral invasion through skin and mucosal surfaces**.

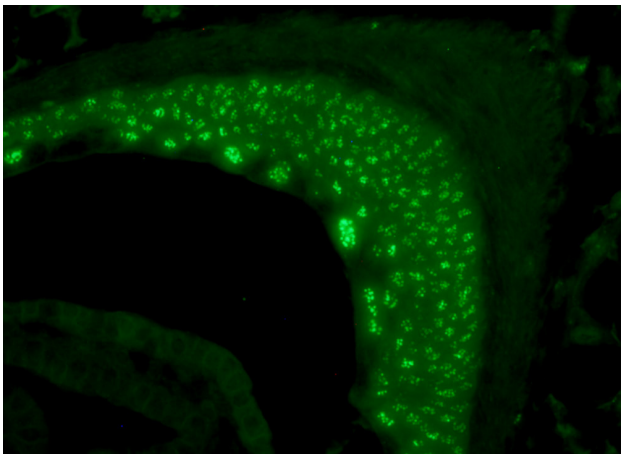


Fig. 4. Response to IFN-λ. Section of the urinary epithelium showing a strong response of epithelial cells to IFN-λ. Shown is a fluorescent labeling of the nuclear Mx1 protein, the expression of which is typically induced in response to IFN.

Interferons, neurons, and neuroinvasion

In collaboration with the teams of P. Stäheli and F. Weber (University of Freiburg, Germany), we analyzed the cells that are responsible for type I IFN production in the central nervous system, during acute encephalitis caused by two neurotropic viruses: Theiler's virus (picornavirus) or La Crosse virus (bunyavirus).

IFN-α/β turned out to be produced by many scattered parenchymal cells and less by cells of the inflammatory foci. Interestingly, besides some macrophages and few ependymal cells, neurons turned out to be important producers of both IFN-α and IFN-β. However, not more than 3% of infected neurons expressed IFN, suggesting that some restriction to IFN production might occur in these cells [9].

Recent work from our laboratory shows that neurons are also restricted in their response to IFN. After IFN treatment, primary neurons respond to IFN through the transcriptional upregulation of many IFN-stimulated genes. However, in contrast to other cell types, **IFN-treated primary neurons are not efficiently protected against viral infection**. We identified a series of 15 genes that were upregulated by IFN in fibroblasts but that were very weakly or not expressed in neurons. Among these genes is the gene encoding **apolipoprotein L9**. ApoL9 interacts with prohibitins and limits the replication of Theiler's virus. Our data suggest important functional differences in the IFN response mounted by specific cell populations [10].

Finally, we study the implication of IFNs in the control of neuroinvasion by viruses. Viruses that infect the central nervous system, such as poliovirus or some herpes viruses, first infect the periphery. From their replication site in periphery, they can gain access to the central nervous system by different routes including the hematogenous route and the axonal transport. We currently analyze how IFN can restrict central nervous infections by these routes.

Selected publications

1. Michiels T, Roos RP. Theiler's virus central nervous system infection. In: Ehrenfeld E, Domingo E, Roos RP, eds. The picornaviruses. ASM Press (Washington, DC). 2010 pp.411–28.

2. Brahic M, Bureau JF, Michiels T. The genetics of the persistent infection and demyelinating disease caused by Theiler's virus. Annu Rev Microbiol. 2005;59:279-98.

3. Borghese F, Michiels T. The leader protein of cardioviruses inhibits stress granule assembly. J Virol. 2011;85:9614-22.

4. Sorgeloos F, Vertommen D, Rider MH, Michiels T. Theiler's virus L* protein is targeted to the mitochondrial outer membrane. J Virol. 2011;85:3690-4.

5. Sorgeloos F, Jha BK, Silverman RH, Michiels T. Evasion of antiviral innate immunity by Theiler's virus L* protein through direct inhibition of RNase L. PLoS Pathog. 2013;9:e1003474.

6. Drappier M, Michiels T. Inhibition of the OAS/RNase L pathway by viruses. Curr Opin Virol. 2015;in press.

7. Sommereyns C, Paul S, Staeheli P, Michiels T. IFN-lambda is expressed in a tissue-dependent fashion and primarily acts on epithelial cells in vivo. PLoS Pathog. 2008;4:e1000017.

8. Pott J, Mahlakoiv T, Mordstein M, Duerr CU, Michiels T, Stockinger S, Staeheli P, Hornef MW. IFN-lambda determines the intestinal epithelial antiviral host defense. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA. 2011;108:7944-9.

9. Delhaye S, Paul S, Blakqori G, Minet M, Weber F, Staeheli P, Michiels T. Neurons produce type I interferon during viral encephalitis. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA. 2006;103:7835-40.

10. Kreit M, Paul S, Knoops L, De Cock A, Sorgeloos F, Michiels T. Inefficient type I interferon-mediated antiviral protection of primary mouse neurons is associated with the lack of apolipoprotein l9 expression. J Virol. 2014;88:3874-84.

Thomas Michiels, Member

de Duve Institute
VIRO - B1.74.07
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 74 29
[F] +32 02 764 74 95
[E] thomas.michiels@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/viruses/viral-persistence-and-interferon-response

Staff members

Fabian **Borghese**, Post-doctoral Fellow (until March 2015) • Yohei **Hayashi**, Post-doctoral Fellow (from April 2015) • Aurélie **De Cock**, Graduate Student • Melissa **Drappier**, Graduate Student • Cécile **Lardinois** Graduate Student • Sophie **Jacobs**, Graduate Student (from October 2014) • Michael **Peeters**, Graduate Student • Muriel **Minet**, Research Assistant • Stéphane **Messe**, Research Technician

Human tumor immunology

Pierre Coulie
Sophie Lucas

The group studies human T lymphocyte responses to tumors, with three lines of research. First trying to understand the mechanisms of the tumor regressions that occur in cancer patients vaccinated with tumor-specific antigens recognized by T lymphocytes. Second to examine the specificity and functional properties of the T lymphocytes that are present within human tumors, and in particular in melanomas and in breast carcinomas, but appear to be quiescent. Third to understand the mechanism of immunosuppression by human regulatory T cells and its importance in human antitumor immunity. The main objective is to better understand the mechanisms and limitations of T cell-mediated immunity to human tumors in order to improve the clinical efficacy of cancer immunotherapy.

From the discovery of human tumor-specific antigens recognized by cytolytic T lymphocytes to cancer immunotherapy

P.G. Coulie, G. Hames, C. Muller, N. Remy, T. Seremet, T. Gomard, O. Bricard, M.-S. Dheur, in collaboration with J.-F. Baurain (Department of Medical Oncology, Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc), and N. van Baren, C. Lurquin, B. Lethé (Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research, Brussels branch)

Over the last five years immunotherapy has emerged as a new modality of cancer treatment, with remarkable results obtained in patients with advanced metastatic cancer, treated with immunostimulatory antibodies that enhance the activity of anti-tumor T lymphocytes. Many oncologists consider that cancer immunotherapy has positioned itself at the forefront of the oncology field, as it is clear that patients with a variety of cancers are achieving clinical benefit.

This success owes a lot to the pioneering work of T. Boon and colleagues at the de Duve Institute and Brussels branch of the Ludwig Institute [1]. They demonstrated that cancer cells bear tumor-specific antigens that can be recognized by cytolytic T lymphocytes, which then destroy the tumor cells. This work paved the way for clinical applications taking advantage of the tumor-specificity and memory of these cytolytic T lymphocytes to propose specific and harmless cancer treatments.

We have worked to develop immunizations to tumor antigens, thus therapeutic anti-cancer vaccines. Only 5-10% of cancer patients vaccinated with defined tumor antigens displayed an objective tumor regression. To measure blood T cell responses to the vaccine antigens we developed a sensitive approach based on *in vitro* restimulation of blood lymphocytes with the antigenic peptides over two weeks, followed by labeling with fluorescent formulations of antigens. We observed surprisingly low levels of anti-vaccine T cells in several of the vaccinated patients who displayed tumor regression. Moreover we did not observe the anticipated correlation between the intensities or breadth (number of antigens against which a response is observed) of the immune responses and the clinical impact of the vaccinations. These results suggested that the main limitation to the clinical efficacy of these therapeutic anti-cancer vaccines was not the intensity of the anti-vaccine T cell responses.

We identified a cancer patient whose tumors regressed following vaccination with tumor-specific antigens even though the anti-vaccine T cell response was of very low magnitude [2]. Moreover very few of these anti-vaccine T cells were present in the regressing tumors. But in these tumors we found T cells that were specific for non-vaccine tumor antigens [3], suggesting that antigen spreading was occurring in the regressing tumors. This was confirmed by the following observation. One T cell clone enriched in regressing metastases was retrieved and analyzed. It specifically lysed autologous tumor cells, and its target antigen was identified as the mitochondrial enzyme caseinolytic protease [4]. The antigen gene was mutated in the tumor, resulting in production of a neoantigen. These results argue that tumor rejection effectors in the patient were indeed T cells responding to non-vaccine tumor-specific an-

tigens. We propose that antigen spreading of an antitumor T cell response to truly tumor-specific antigens contributes decisively to tumor regression. This process of antigen spreading appears to be sparked by the activity of the few anti-vaccine T cells that reach the tumor. This is likely to be important also for other modalities of cancer immunotherapy such as adoptive transfer of antitumor T lymphocytes or immunostimulatory antibodies targeting the CTLA-4 or PD-1 pathways.

The nature of the 'spark' mentioned above, or how a few activated anti-vaccine T lymphocytes can trigger the activation of many other antitumor T cells, is unknown. We have explored the possibility that inflammatory cytokines participate in this process. Indeed, they are present at the early phases of all immune responses to pathogens, because the latter stimulate their production upon binding to various receptors such as the Toll-like receptors. But they are probably absent from most tumors, which are not known to trigger their production. We reasoned that a local production of inflammatory cytokines could be triggered by the activated anti-vaccine T cells, leading to a strictly local cytokine cascade that attracts other immune cells and therefore sustains and extends the anti-tumor T cell response. A likely source of inflammatory cytokines are monocytes/macrophages, which are always accompanying T cells in tumors. We observed that human activated T cells cultured in the presence of monocytes stimulate the production by the latter of several inflammatory cytokines including IL-1β and IL-6. T cell activation is mandatory in this process. Monocyte stimulation requires intercellular contacts with the activated T cells, through CD40L on the T cells and CD40 on the monocytes. It also requires cytokines produced by the T cells, namely TNF together with GM-CSF. The role of GM-CSF, unexpected in this context, appears to be to strengthen the TNF-induced NF-kB activation. Our results are compatible with a local production of inflammatory cytokines by monocytic cells in contact with activated anti-vaccine T cells that reach the tumor.

Analysis of T lymphocytes infiltrating human breast carcinomas

D. Schröder, G. Hames, N. Dauguet, P.G. Coulie, in collaboration with D. Godelaine (Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research, Brussels branch), J. Carrasco (Grand Hôpital de Charleroi), and J.-P. Machiels, M. Berlière, C. Galant (Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc)

Most of our current knowledge of the antigenicity and immunogenicity of human tumors is derived from the analysis of melanomas. The reason for this bias is not a higher antigenicity or immunogenicity of melanomas, though this is not to be excluded, but the possibility to obtain from these tumors permanent cell lines with which tumor-specific T cell responses can be analyzed rigorously. Thus, while the genetic processes triggering the expression of tumor-specific antigens apply to all tumor types, we are still little closer to knowing to which extent non melanoma tumors are immunogenic. This is especially true of breast cancer, by far the most common cancer diagnosed in women worldwide. Yet several results support the hypothesis that breast carcinoma cells bear antigens that can trigger tumor rejection T cell responses.

We study T cell responses to human breast carcinomas in collaboration with clinical teams at the Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc (Profs. J.-P. Machiels, M. Berlière and C. Galant) and at the Grand Hôpital de Charleroi (Prof. J.-L. Canon and Dr J. Carrasco). Our first objective is to demonstrate that tumor-infiltrating lymphocytes in primary breast tumors contain $CD8^+$ T lymphocytes that recognize tumor-specific antigens encoded either by genes that are mutated in the tumor or by cancer-germline genes such as *MAGE*. We have established sets of about 100 $CD8^+$ T cell clones from fresh TILs, and screen them for recognition of candidate mutated antigenic peptides deduced from tumor exome sequencing, and of selected antigenic peptides encoded by *MAGE* genes. We have analyzed the diversity of these T cells by sequencing the genes encoding their receptors to antigen. The repertoire of these receptors contains several receptors present in more than one clone, suggesting that T cells bearing these receptors had multiplied in the tumor, probably following a local contact with an antigen. Such a result is expected if tumor-specific T cells are active in the tumor, as we previously observed in human melanomas.

Human regulatory T cells and TGF-β

S. Lucas, J. Stockis, C. Huygens, E. Gauthy, J. Cuende, O. Dedobbeleer, S. Liénart, S. D'Hondt, M. Panagiotakopoulos, N. Dauguet, P.G. Coulie

Regulatory T cells (Tregs) are a subset of $CD4^+$ T lymphocytes specialized in the suppression of immune responses. They are essential for the maintenance of peripheral immunological tolerance. Treg development and function require transcription factor FOXP3, and in humans and mice *FOXP3* mutations result in lethal autoimmunity due to the lack of functional Tregs leading to uncontrolled activity of T cells directed against self-antigens. Excessive Treg function, on the other hand, is detrimental in cancer or chronic infections. Manipulation of Treg numbers or function is a therapeutic approach explored for several diseases, but it has faced very limited success thus far.

The mechanisms by which human Tregs suppress immune responses are still largely unknown. This is due to two major hurdles in the field. First, we lack a Treg-specific protein marker to study these cells in humans. Whereas *FOXP3* expression is restricted to Tregs in mice, it is also found in many activated non-Treg human T cells, precluding the use of FOXP3 to accurately measure Treg proportions and numbers in human tissues. Second, a variety of Treg suppressive mechanisms have been identified in murine models but which, if any, plays a major role in humans is not known.

Our group studies the immunosuppressive mechanisms of human Tregs. We first set out to derive clones of human Tregs, to circumvent the difficulty of repeatedly isolating rare and difficult-to-identify Treg populations with poorly reproducible suppressive functions. Clones were defined as Tregs based on a

stable epigenetic mark that is only found in fully differentiated Tregs in both mice and humans. This mark consists in the demethylation of a non-coding regulatory region of gene *FOXP3* that is required for the stability of FOXP3 expression upon cell divisions. Our Treg clones expressed *FOXP3*, were suppressive *in vitro* and turned out to represent uniquely pure and stable cell populations available to study human Treg function. Analyzing their transcriptional profiles, we demonstrated that activated human Tregs, but not other T cells, produced active TGF-β1. A possible contribution of soluble TGF-β1 to immunosuppression by Tregs was in line with the fatal autoimmune phenotype of *Tgfb1*$^{-/-}$ mice, but not with the contact dependency of T cell suppression by Tregs. But then we observed that TGF-β1-induced signaling in T cells co-cultured with Tregs was also contact-dependent, suggesting that active TGF-β1 was produced close to the Treg surface [5, 6]. This prompted us to study in detail the mechanisms of TGF-β1 activation by Tregs. Indeed, most cells produce inactive forms of TGF-β1 but very few are known to activate the cytokine, via tightly regulated mechanisms that are cell-type specific.

In all cells, signal peptide removal and homodimerisation of pre-pro-TGF-β1 yields pro-TGF-β1, further cleaved to produce latent TGF-β1. In latent TGF-β1, the C-terminal fragment, or mature TGF-β1, remains non-covalently bound to the N-terminal fragment known as the Latency Associated Peptide or LAP. All immune cells secrete latent TGF-β1, which is inactive because LAP prevents mature TGF-β1 from binding to its receptor. Further processing, referred to as 'TGF-β1 activation', is required to release mature TGF-β1 from LAP. A few proteins able to bind to LAP were shown to activate TGF-β1 *in vivo*. Mutant mice deficient in any one of these proteins display some of the phenotypic features of *Tgfb1*$^{-/-}$ mice, but notably none suffer from the lethal autoimmunity observed in *Tgfb1*$^{-/-}$ mice. Therefore none of these TGF-β1 activation mechanisms is required to maintain immune tolerance, and our human Treg clones appeared to use yet another, unknown mechanism.

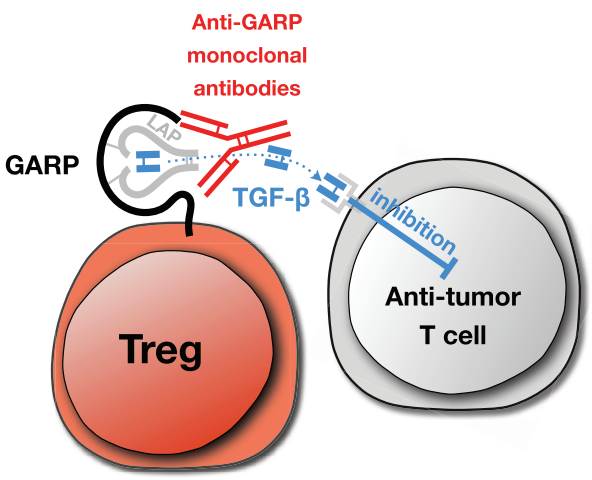


Fig. 1. Human Tregs release active TGF-β from LAP by a mechanism that requires transmembrane protein GARP. Active TGF-β produced by Tregs inhibits T cells located nearby (*e.g.* anti-tumor T cells in cancerous lesions). We derived monoclonal antibodies against GARP that are capable of inhibiting active TGF-β production, and thus immunosuppression by Tregs *in vivo*.

We then showed that human Tregs, but not other T cells, display latent TGF-β1 on their surface *via* disulfide-linkage of LAP to a transmembrane protein called GARP (Fig. 1). We thus hypothesized that GARP contributes to TGF-β1 activation at the Treg surface, and that TGF-β1 activation mediated by GARP is essential for Treg function.

Data supporting these hypotheses were difficult to obtain. We indeed first observed that transduction of non-Treg T cells with GARP constructs was sufficient to display latent TGF-β1 on their surface, but not to activate it [7, 8]. Also, four commercially available anti-GARP monoclonal antibodies (mAbs) did not block TGF-β1 activation by Tregs. But we then derived 31 additional anti-GARP mAbs, and obtained two that blocked TGF-β1 activation by human Tregs [9] (Fig. 1). Blocking anti-GARP mAbs recognize a conformational epitope that requires amino-acids $GARP_{137\text{-}139}$ within GARP/TGF-β1 complexes. The other mAbs bound other GARP epitopes and did not block TGF-β1 activation. Our two blocking anti-GARP mAbs inhibited Tregs *in vitro*, in suppression assays notoriously amenable to experimental artefacts. We wished to evidence their activity *in vivo*. Because our blocking mAbs do not recognize mouse GARP, we resorted to immunodeficient *NOD/Scid/Il2rg*$^{-/-}$ (NSG) mice grafted with human PBMCs. These mice develop clinical signs of graft-versus-host disease (GVHD) due to the activity of human T cells against murine tissues. Co-transfer of human Tregs attenuates GVHD. We transferred human PBMCs with or without autologous Tregs into NSG mice and treated the animals with blocking or non-blocking anti-hGARP mAbs. Tregs efficiently attenuated GVHD and blocking anti-hGARP mAbs completely abrogated this protection. The effect of blocking anti-hGARP mAbs was comparable to that of an anti-TGF-β1 mAb and was not observed with non-blocking anti-hGARP mAbs. The blocking anti-hGARP mAbs did not act by depleting human Tregs in NSG mice: human Treg numbers were not decreased in the treated mice, and a blocking anti-hGARP mAb carrying a mutation which precludes binding to Fc receptors retained full activity. Altogether, these results identified a new mechanism of TGF-β1 activation that requires GARP and is involved in immune suppression by human Tregs *in vivo*.

We will now attempt to unravel the molecular aspects of GARP-mediated activation of TGF-β1, and determine the functional importance of this process in physiological and pathological conditions where Tregs or other GARP-expressing cells are present.

Selected publications

1. Coulie PG, Van den Eynde BJ, van der Bruggen P, Boon T. Tumour antigens recognized by T lymphocytes: at the core of cancer immunotherapy. Nat Rev Cancer. 2014;14:135-46.

2. Germeau C, Ma W, Schiavetti F, Lurquin C, Henry E, Vigneron N, Brasseur F, Lethé B, De Plaen E, Velu T, Boon T, Coulie PG. High frequency of anti-tumor T cells in the blood of melanoma patients before and after vaccination with tumor antigens. J Exp Med. 2005;201:241-8.

3. Lurquin C, Lethé B, Corbière V, Théate I, van Baren N, Coulie PG, Boon T. Contrasting frequencies of anti-tumor and anti-vaccine T cells in metastases of a melanoma patient vaccinated with a MAGE tumor antigen. J Exp Med. 2005;201:249-57.

4. Corbière V, Chapiro J, Stroobant V, Ma W, Lurquin C, Lethé B, van Baren N, Van den Eynde BJ, Boon T, Coulie PG. Antigen Spreading Contributes to MAGE Vaccination-Induced Regression of Melanoma Metastases. Cancer Res. 2011;71:1253-62.

5. François V, Ottaviani S, Renkvist N, Stockis J, Schuler G, Thielemans K, Colau D, Marchand M, Boon T, Lucas S, van der Bruggen P. The CD4+ T-cell response of melanoma patients to a MAGE-A3 peptide vaccine involves potential regulatory T cells. Cancer Res. 2009;69:4335-45.

6. Stockis J, Fink W, François V, Connerotte T, De Smet C, Knoops L, van der Bruggen P, Boon T, Coulie PG, Lucas S. Comparison of stable human Treg and Th clones by transcriptional profiling. Eur J Immunol. 2009;39:869-82.

7. Gauthy E, Cuende J, Stockis J, Huygens C, Lethé B, Collet J-F, Bommer G, Coulie PG, Lucas S. GARP Is Regulated by miRNAs and Controls Latent TGF-beta1 Production by Human Regulatory T Cells. PLoS ONE. 2013;8:e76186.

8. Stockis J, Colau D, Coulie PG, Lucas S. Membrane protein GARP is a receptor for latent TGF-beta on the surface of activated human Treg. Eur J Immunol. 2009;39:3315-22.

9. Cuende J, Liénart S, Dedobbeleer O, van der Woning B, De Boeck G, Stockis J, Huygens C, Colau D, Somja J, Delvenne P, Hannon M, Baron F, Dumoutier L, Renauld J-C, De Haard H, Saunders M, Coulie PG, Lucas S. Monoclonal antibodies against GARP/TGF-beta1 complexes inhibit the immunosuppressive activity of human regulatory T cells in vivo. Sci Transl Med. 2015;7:284ra56.

Pierre G. Coulie, Member

de Duve Institute
GECE - B1.74.04
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 99
[F] +32 02 764 75 90
[E] pierre.coulie@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/tumor-immunology/human-tumor-immunology

Sophie Lucas, Associate Member

de Duve Institute
GECE - B1.74.04
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 74 74
[F] +32 02 764 75 90
[E] sophie.lucas@uclouvain.be
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/tregs-and-tgfb

Staff members

Julia **Cuende de Villasur**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Nicolas **Dauguet**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Tiphanie **Gomard**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Julie **Stockis**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Orian **Bricard**, Graduate Student • Olivier **Dedobbeleer**, Graduate Student • Marie-Sophie **Dheur**, Graduate Student • Caroline **Huygens**, Graduate Student • Stéphanie **Liénart**, Graduate Student • David **Schröder**, Graduate Student • Charlotte **Six**, Graduate Student • Walther **Brochier**, Research Student • Matthieu **Deltombe**, Research Student (from July 2015) • Kevin **Missault**, Master's Student (from February 2015) • Christophe **Vanderaa**, Master's Student (from February 2015) • Gérald **Hames**, Research Assistant • Catherine **Muller**, Research Assistant • Nathalie **Remy**, Research Assistant • Stéphanie **D'hondt**, Research Technician • Maria **Panagiotakopoulos**, Research Technician • Suzanne **Depelchin**, Administrative Assistant

Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research

Brussels Branch

Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research

Brussels Branch

Cancer is a major concern in human health. The prospects for bringing cancer under control require linked innovative basic and clinical research. In this view, Daniel K. Ludwig created in 1971 the Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research, an international organization bringing together scientists and clinicians from around the world. Many Ludwig investigators are leaders in many areas of science, involving genetics, bioinformatics, immunology, virology, cell biology and signal transduction.

Faithful to the organizing principles laid down by Mr. Ludwig, the Institute conducts its research through ten Branches, located in seven countries. The Branch structure allows the Institute to interact with a number of different research and clinical environments. Each Branch is focused on a research program defined by the Branch Director in relation with the overall objectives of the Institute. The Branches are established in association with University Hospitals, to stimulate close collaborations between research laboratories and the clinic. By organizing and controlling its own clinical trials programs, the Institute has indeed created a continuum that integrates laboratory and clinical research.

The biological properties of any given cancer cell constantly change, allowing tumors to spread and become more aggressive. To overcome these obstacles, the Ludwig Institute has developed a broad-based discovery program that seeks to understand the full complexity of cancer. Research is organized according to the four major programmatic themes that define the Institute: genetics, cell biology, cell signalling and immunology.

Branch staffs vary in size from 30 to over 90, and internationally the Institute employs some 800 scientists, clinicians and support personnel. The quality of the research is monitored on an ongoing basis by the Institute's Scientific Committee and by an external peer review process.

The Brussels Branch of the Institute was created in 1978. It is composed of 93 members and was headed by Thierry Boon until 2009. The Branch is now headed by Benoît Van den Eynde, the current Branch Director.

Administration and General Services

Administration and secretariat

Dario **Florean**, Administrator •
Pierre-Olivier **Seroen**, Chief Accountant •
Aline **Bien**, Accounting and Administrative Assistant •
Julien **Doornaert**, Administrative Assistant (part-time) •
Julie **Klein**, Assistant to the Director •
Carine **Lemoine**, Scientific and Administrative Assistant •
Magali **Moraine**, Accounting Assistant •
Geneviève **Schoonheydt**, Administrative Assistant •

Pre-clinical Research Resources Group

Guy **Warnier**, Veterinarian and Group Head •
Gilles **Gaudray**, Deputy Group Head •
Lionel **Crikeler**, Technical Assistant •
Julien **Gossiaux**, Technical Assistant •
Laurent **Hermanns**, Technical Assistant •
Quentin **Lechien**, Technical Assistant •

Technical support

Jo **Lejeune**, Head of Computer Systems •
Alain **Buisseret**, Technical Manager •
Jacques **Van Cleve**, Research Assistant in Bioinformatics •
Jean-Luc **Germis**, Technician •
André **Tonon**, Assistant to the Technical Manager •
Manuel **Orviz**, Senior Technical Assistant •
Antoinette **Van Goetsenhoven**, Technical Assistant •
Jean-Claude **Verhelst**, Administrative and Technical Assistant •
Evelyne **Corbisier**, Laboratory Helper •
Samira **Jebari**, Laboratory Helper •
Olivier **Maes**, Laboratory Helper •
Pascale **Mahieu-Gaudy**, Laboratory Helper •
Thamma **Singharach**, Laboratory Helper (part-time) •
Keoprasith **Souvannaraj**, Laboratory Helper (part-time) •
Ioanis **Spanoudis**, Laboratory Helper •

Ludwig Institute - Brussels Branch
B1.74.03
Avenue Hippocrate 74
B-1200 Brussels, Belgium

[T] +32 (2) 764 74 59
[F] +32 (2) 762 94 05

Tumor immunology and antigen processing

Benoît Van den Eynde

Cancer immunotherapy is a new approach of cancer treatment showing impressive clinical results that prolong dramatically the survival of advanced cancer patients. The concept of immunotherapy became realistic following the discovery by our groups in Brussels that the immune system has the capacity to recognize cancer cells as foreign bodies because they express tumor antigens at their surface. The recent clinical success of immunotherapy generates enormous interest in the oncology field and the pharmaceutical industry. Yet, clinical benefits remain limited to a subset of patients, and further research is needed to understand the reason for this. Our current research focuses on two aspects that are relevant to this question. The first is the processing of tumor antigens, ***i.e.*** the intracellular mechanisms responsible for the expression of antigens at the surface of tumor cells. The second is the tumor microenvironment, whose immunosuppressive properties emerge as a major reason why many patients currently do not benefit from cancer immunotherapy.

Processing of tumor antigens

Peptide splicing by the proteasome

N. Vigneron, V. Stroobant, A. Michaux

Tumor antigens relevant for cancer immunotherapy consist of peptides presented by MHC class I molecules and derived from intracellular tumor proteins. Theses peptides result from the degradation of these proteins by a multicatalytic enzyme called the proteasome. A few years ago, we have identified a new mode of production of antigenic peptides, which involves the splicing by the proteasome of peptide fragments originally distant in the parental protein [1]. Peptide splicing occurs in the proteasome catalytic chamber through a reaction of transpeptidation involving an acyl-enzyme intermediate (Fig. 1). Splicing of peptide fragments can occur in the forward or reverse order to that in which fragments appear in the parental protein [2]. We have now described five spliced peptides, three of which are spliced in the reverse order [3, 4] One of these peptides also contains two additional post-translational modifications, resulting in the conversion of asparagines into aspartic acids, through a process a N-glycosylation/deglycosylation [3]. More recently, we showed that the splicing reaction required a minimal size of 3 amino acids for the fragments to splice [4]. Although both the standard proteasome and the immunoproteasome have the ability to splice peptides, their ability to produce a given spliced peptide varies according to their ability to perform the relevant cleavages to liberate the fragments to splice.

Intermediate proteasome types

N. Vigneron, J. Abi Habib, E. De Plaen, B. Guillaume

The proteasome exists in two forms: the standard proteasome, which is constitutively present in most cells, and the immunoproteasome, which is expressed in many immune cells and can be induced by interferon-gamma in most other cells. They differ by the three catalytic subunits they use: β1, β2 and β5 for the standard proteasome; β1i, β2i and β5i for the immunoproteasome. We have described two new proteasome subtypes that are intermediate between the standard proteasome and the immunoproteasome [5]. They contain only one (β5i) or two (β1i and β5i) of the three inducible catalytic subunits of the immunoproteasome. These intermediate proteasomes represent 30 to 54% of the proteasome content of human liver, colon, small intestine and kidney. They are also present in human tumor cells and dendritic cells. They uniquely process several tumor antigens [5]. We are currently studying the function of these intermediate proteasomes, not only in terms of processing of antigenic peptides, but also for other functional aspects in which the proteasome plays a crucial role, such as the degradation of oxidized proteins. Recently, we have developed a new assay to measure proteasome activity *in vitro* (CAPA for capture proteasome assay) [6], based on protea-

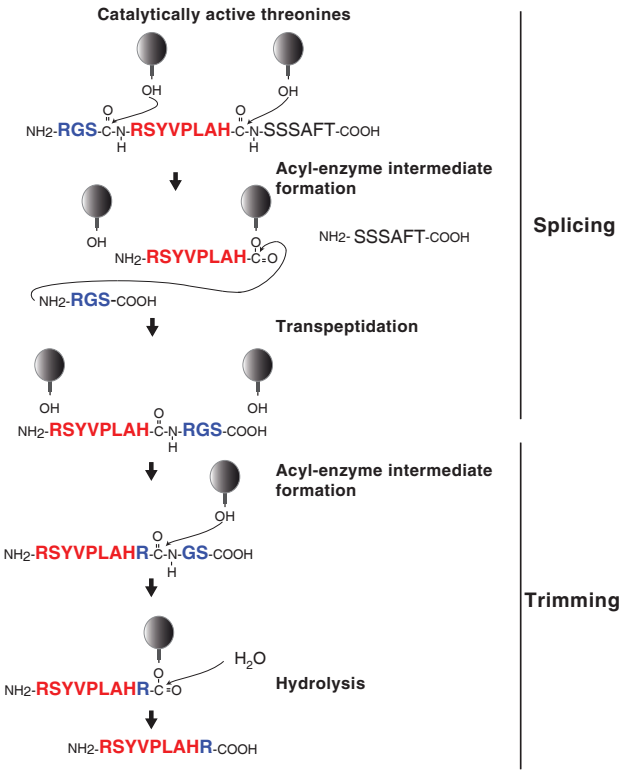


Fig. 1. Mechanism of reverse splicing by the proteasome. Model for the catalytic mechanism producing the reverse spliced peptide RSYVPLAHR. The hydroxyl group of a catalytic threonine of the proteasome produces a nucleophilic attack on the peptide bond after histidine 202, leading to the production of an acyl-enzyme intermediate comprising a peptide fragment (shown in red) attached to the catalytic subunit of proteasome by an ester link. A nucleophilic attack of this ester link by the N-terminus of another peptide fragment (shown in blue), which results from the cleavage of the same protein by another catalytic subunit of the same proteasome particle, leads to the production of a spliced peptide bearing an extended C-terminus. This peptide is further trimmed by the proteasome to release the antigenic peptide RSYVPLAHR.

some capture on an antibody-coated plate. When used with lysates originating from cells expressing standard proteasome, immunoproteasome or intermediate proteasomes β5i or β1i-β5i, this assay allows the monitoring of the chymotrypsin-like, trypsin-like and caspase-like activities of the corresponding proteasome subtype. It also represents a new tool to study the specificity of subtype-specific proteasome inhibitors.

Other proteases involved in antigen processing

N. Vigneron, A. Michaux, V. Stroobant

We are interested in characterizing the processing of human antigenic peptides that are not produced by the proteasome. We studied a proteasome-independent peptide derived from tumor protein MAGE-A3, and identified insulin-degrading enzyme as the protease producing this peptide [7]. Insulin-degrading enzyme is a cytosolic metallopeptidase not previously known to play a role in the antigen-processing pathway. The parental protein MAGE-A3 appears to be degraded along two parallel pathways involving insulin-degrading enzyme or the proteasome, each pathway producing a distinct set of antigenic peptides presented by MHC class I molecules. We are currently studying the processing of another proteasome-independent peptide, derived from MAGE-A4 and whose processing appears to involve at least two distinct proteases. The processing of a second antigenic derived from the transcription factor WT1 is also under study.

TAP-independent antigenic peptides

N. Vigneron, V. Ferrari, V. Stroobant

Presentation of most peptides depends on the TAP transporter, which transports peptides produced in the cytosol to the lumen endoplasmic reticulum for loading on MHC class I. A number of viruses and tumor cells tend to reduce their TAP expression to escape immune recognition. Therefore, antigenic peptides that are still presented by tumors in the absence of TAP represent clinical target with a great potential. We are studying several such tumor peptides derived from cytosolic proteins. We aim at characterizing their processing and more specifically define how these peptides can reach the MHC class I compartment in the absence of TAP transport.

Cross-presentation

W. Ma, N. Vigneron, in collaboration with P. Courtoy and P. Van Der Smissen (de Duve Institute)

Class I and class II molecules of the Major Histocompatibility Complex (MHC) are responsible for the presentation of antigenic peptides derived from intracellular proteins or from engulfed exogenous proteins, respectively. As an exception to this rule, cross-presentation enables dendritic cells to present on their MHC class I molecules antigenic peptides derived from exogenous material, through a mechanism that remains unclear. Cross-presentation is essential to the activation of CD8+ T lymphocytes against antigens derived from tumors and from viruses that do not infect dendritic cells. It is particularly efficient with long peptides, which are used in cancer vaccines. We are studying the mechanism involved in the cross-presentation of long peptides using human dendritic cells and specific CTL clones against melanoma antigens gp100 and Melan-A/MART1. We found that cross-presentation of long peptides does not depend on the proteasome nor on the TAP transporter, and therefore follows a vacuolar pathway. We also observed that it makes use of newly synthesized MHC class I molecules that are loaded with suboptimal peptides. These nascent MHC-I molecules appear to diverge from the classical secretion pathway at an early stage and reach the late endosomes, where they exchange their suboptimal peptide cargo for the cross-presented peptide before reaching the cell surface in an endoH-sensitive form. These results indicate an alternative secretion pathway followed by HLA-I molecules that are used for cross-presentation, and may have implications for the development of vaccines based on long peptides.

Mechanisms of tumoral immune resistance

Indoleamine 2,3-dioxygenase

M. Hennequart, J. Lamy, E. De Plaen, L. Pilotte, V. Stroobant, D. Colau, N. van Baren

We previously discovered that tumors often resist immune rejection by expressing Indoleamine 2,3-dioxygenase (IDO), a tryptophan-degrading enzyme that is profoundly immunosuppressive [8]. We showed that immune rejection was restored by administration of a pharmacological inhibitor of IDO. This opened to way to the development of IDO inhibitors for cancer therapy. To that end, we founded in 2012 a spin-off company, named iTeos Therapeutics. Within two years, iTeos has identified a clinical candidate, IDO inhibitor, which will be tested in clinical trials in 2016 in collaboration with Pfizer.

In parallel, we have refined current knowledge about IDO expression in normal and tumoral tissues: using a newly validated monoclonal antibody to human IDO1, we performed an extensive immunohistochemical analysis of IDO1 expression in normal and tumor tissues [9]. In normal tissues, IDO1 was expressed by endothelial cells in the placenta and lung and by epithelial cells in the female genital tract. In lymphoid tissues, IDO1 was expressed in mature dendritic cells with a phenotype distinct from plasmacytoid dendritic cells. Importantly, IDO1-expressing dendritic cells were not enriched in tumor-draining lymph nodes, in contrast with previously reported findings. IDO1-expressing cells were observed in a large fraction (505/866, 58%) of human tumors. They comprised tumor cells, endothelial cells, and stromal cells in proportions that varied depending on the tumor type (Fig. 2). Tumors showing the highest proportions of IDO1-immunolabeled samples were carcinomas of the endometrium and cervix, followed by kidney, lung, and colon. This hierarchy of IDO1 expression was confirmed by gene expression data mined from The Cancer Genome Atlas database. Expression of IDO1 may be used to select tumors likely to benefit from targeted therapy with IDO1 inhibitors.

Tryptophan-dioxygenase

F. Schramme, D. Hoffmann, S. Klaessens, L. Pilotte, J. Lamy, E. De Plaen, V. Stroobant, D. Colau

Besides IDO, we recently uncovered the role of tryptophan-dioxygenase (TDO) in tumoral immune resistance [10]. TDO is an unrelated tryptophan-degrading enzyme, which is highly expressed in the liver to regulate systemic tryptophan levels. We found TDO to be expressed in a high proportion of human tumors. We showed that TDO-expressing mouse tumors are no longer rejected by immunized mice. Moreover, we developed a TDO inhibitor, which, upon systemic treatment, restored the ability of mice to reject tumors [10]. These results describe a mechanism of tumoral immune resistance based on TDO expression and establish proof-of-concept for the use of TDO inhibitors in cancer therapy. The development of TDO inhibitors is another program currently pursued by our spin-off iTeos Therapeutics.

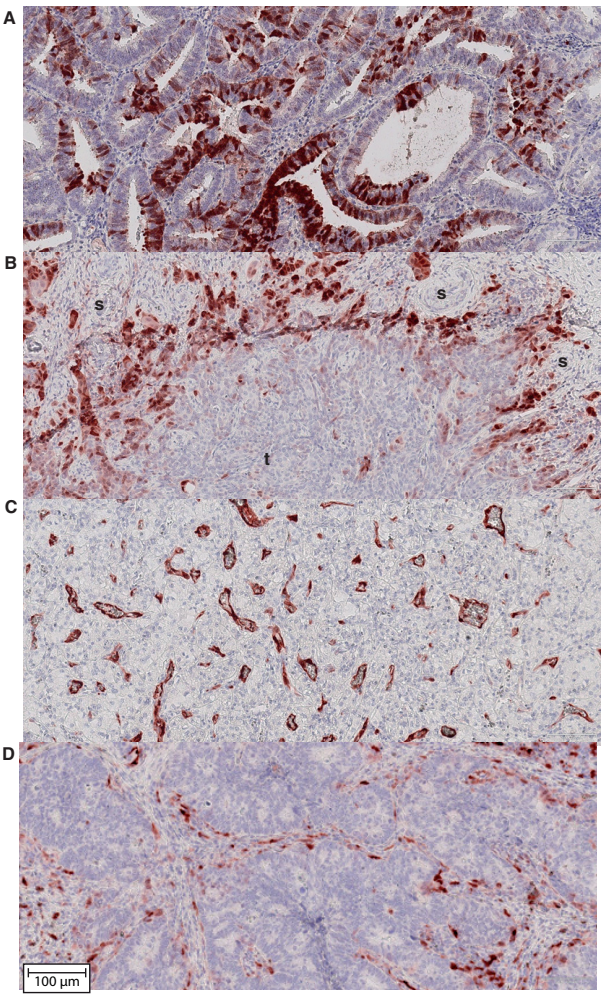


Fig. 2. IDO1 protein expression in human tumors assessed by IHC [from Ref. 9]. Illustrative images from FFPE tissue sections of an endometrial adenocarcinoma (A), a cervical squamous cell carcinoma (B), in which the tumor (t) and stromal (S) parts are indicated, a renal cell carcinoma (C), and a gastric adenocarcinoma (D) stained with the anti-IDO1 antibody 4.16H1. Immunolabeled cells are stained in dark red (AEC staining). They correspond to tumor cells (A and B), endothelial cells (C), and inflammatory stromal cells (D). Each image represents 3% of the surface of large, 5-mm-wide TMA sections.

Transgenic mice developing autochthonous melanomas expressing P1A

C. Powis de Tenbossche, S. Cane, J. Zhu, C. Uyttenhove, N. Arts, E. De Plaen, in collaboration with J. Van Snick

We have created a mouse model of autochthonous inducible melanoma expressing a defined tumor antigen (TIRP10B) [11]. In this model, melanomas are induced (70% incidence) with tamoxifen, which, by activating CreER in melanocytes, induces the expression of Ha-Ras, the deletion of INK4a/ARF and the expression the tumor antigen encoded by cancer/germline gene P1A. A unique feature of this model is that melanomas first develop as non-aggressive highly pigmented tumors (Mela),

which later dedifferentiate into unpigmented highly aggressive inflammatory tumors (Amela). We found that TGFβ was a key factor responsible for this switch to aggressive tumors, which is reminiscent of the epithelial-to-mesenchymal transition (EMT) described in other contexts. We developed antibodies able to neutralize TGFβ1 and TGFβ3, and found that the former were able to increase survival of mice in this melanoma model. These results support the use of TGFβ neutralizing therapies in the treatment of human melanoma.

The loss of pigmentation in aggressive tumors appears to result from the strong inflammation, and we identified miR-155 as a microRNA that is induced by interleukin-1, overexpressed in unpigmented melanomas and able to downregulate expression of MITF, a transcription factor acting as a master regulator of pigmentation [12].

In this model, both pigmented (Mela) and unpigmented (Amela) tumors express the tumor antigen encoded by P1A. Mela tumors are ignored by the immune system, while Amela tumors are infiltrated by T lymphocytes that are rendered ineffective. We are studying the mechanisms responsible for this ineffectiveness. Our current results indicate that the tumor microenvironment actively induces the apoptosis of tumor-specific T lymphocytes that infiltrate the tumor. We are studying the molecular mechanisms responsible for this apoptosis.

Selected publications

1. Vigneron N, Stroobant V, Chapiro J, Ooms A, Degiovanni G, Morel S, van der Bruggen P, Boon T, Van den Eynde B. An antigenic peptide produced by peptide splicing in the proteasome. Science. 2004;304:587-90.

2. Warren EH, Vigneron NJ, Gavin MA, Coulie PG, Stroobant V, Dalet A, Tykodi SS, Xuereb SM, Mito JK, Riddell SR, Van den Eynde BJ. An antigen produced by splicing of noncontiguous peptides in the reverse order. Science. 2006;313:1444-7.

3. Dalet A, Robbins PF, Stroobant V, Vigneron N, Li YF, El-Gamil M, Hanada K, Yang JC, Rosenberg SA, Van den Eynde BJ. An antigenic peptide produced by reverse splicing and double asparagine deamidation. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA. 2011;108:E323-31.

4. Michaux A, Larrieu P, Stroobant V, Fonteneau JF, Jotereau F, Van den Eynde BJ, Moreau-Aubry A, Vigneron N. A spliced antigenic peptide comprising a single spliced amino acid is produced in the proteasome by reverse splicing of a longer peptide fragment followed by trimming. J Immunol. 2014;192:1962-71.

5. Guillaume B, Chapiro J, Stroobant V, Colau D, Van Holle B, Parvizi G, Bousquet-Dubouch MP, Théate I, Parmentier N, Van den Eynde BJ. Two abundant proteasome subtypes that uniquely process some antigens presented by HLA class I molecules. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA. 2010;107:18599-604.

6. Vigneron N, Abi Habib J, Van den Eynde BJ. The capture proteasome assay: A method to measure proteasome activity in vitro. Anal Biochem. 2015;482:7-15.

7. Parmentier N, Stroobant V, Colau D, de Diesbach P, Morel S, Chapiro J, van Endert P, Van den Eynde BJ. Production of an antigenic peptide by insulin-degrading enzyme. Nat Immunol. 2010;11:449-54.

8. Uyttenhove C, Pilotte L, Théate I, Stroobant V, Colau D, Parmentier N, Boon T, Van den Eynde BJ. Evidence for a tumoral immune resistance mechanism based on tryptophan degradation by indoleamine 2,3-dioxygenase. Nat Med. 2003;9:1269-74.

9. Théate I, van Baren N, Pilotte L, Moulin P, Larrieu P, Renauld J-C, Herve C, Gutierrez-Roelens I, Marbaix E, Sempoux C, Van den Eynde BJ. Extensive profiling of the expression of the indoleamine 2,3-dioxygenase 1 protein in normal and tumoral human tissues. Cancer Immunol Res. 2015;3:161-72.

10. Pilotte L, Larrieu P, Stroobant V, Colau D, Dolusic E, Frederick R, De Plaen E, Uyttenhove C, Wouters J, Masereel B, Van den Eynde BJ. Reversal of tumoral immune resistance by inhibition of tryptophan 2,3-dioxygenase. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA. 2012;109:2497-502.

11. Huijbers IJ, Krimpenfort P, Chomez P, van der Valk MA, Song JY, Inderberg-Suso EM, Schmitt-Verhulst AM, Berns A, Van den Eynde BJ. An inducible mouse model of melanoma expressing a defined tumor antigen. Cancer Res. 2006;66:3278-86.

12. Arts N, Cane S, Hennequart M, Lamy J, Bommer G, Van den Eynde B, De Plaen E. microRNA-155, induced by interleukin-1ss, represses the expression of microphthalmia-associated transcription factor (MITF-M) in melanoma cells. PLoS One. 2015;10:e0122517.

Benoît Van den Eynde, Member

Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research
B1.74.03
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 72
[F] +32 02 764 75 90
[E] benoit.vandeneynde@bru.licr.org
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/tumorimmunology/cancer-immunology-immunotherapy

Staff members

Etienne **De Plaen**, Senior Investigator • Vincent **Stroobant**, Senior Investigator • Luc **Pilotte**, Research Associate • Stefania **Cane**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Veronica **Finisguerra**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Wenbin **Ma**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Nathalie **Vigneron**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Jingjing **Zhu**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Joanna **Abi Habib**, Graduate Student • Marine **Blackman**, Graduate Student • Violette **Ferrari**, Graduate Student • Marc **Hennequart**, Graduate Student • Delia **Hoffmann**, Graduate Student • Simon **Klaessens**, Graduate Student • Juliette **Lamy**, Graduate Student • Alexandre **Michaux**, Graduate Student (until June 2015) • Céline **Powis de Tenbossche**, Graduate Student (until April 2015) • Florence **Schramme**, Graduate Student • Marie **Solvay**, Graduate Student • Thérèse **Aerts**, Technician • Rui **Cheng**, Technician • Dominique **Donckers**, Technician • Bénédicte **Tollet**, Technician • Julie **Klein**, Administrative Assistant • Mandy **Macharis**, Administrative Assistant (April - August 2015)

Regulation of T lymphocyte function in tumors

Pierre van der Bruggen

The identification of tumor-specific antigens recognized by T lymphocytes on human cancer cells has elicited numerous vaccination trials of cancer patients with defined tumor antigens. These treatments have induced T cell responses but have shown a low clinical efficacy in tumor-bearing melanoma patients. The analysis of the T cell responses of melanoma patients vaccinated against tumor antigens has led us to consider the possibility that the limiting factor for therapeutic success is the exhaustion of intratumoral lymphocytes. We believe therefore that progress depends on unraveling the different blockages for efficient tumor destruction. We aim at a better understanding of dysfunctions of the immune system in tumors and more precisely T lymphocyte dysfunctions.

Previous work in our group: Identification of tumor antigens recognized by T cells

In the 1970s it became clear that T lymphocytes, a subset of white blood cells, were the major effectors of tumor rejection in mice. In the 1980s, human anti-tumor cytolytic T lymphocytes (CTL) were isolated *in vitro* from the blood lymphocytes of cancer patients, mainly those who had melanoma. Most of these CTL were specific, *i.e.* they did not kill non-tumor cells. This suggested that they target a marker, or antigen, which is expressed exclusively on tumor cells. We started to study the anti-tumor CTL response of a metastatic melanoma patient and contributed to the definition of several distinct tumor antigens recognized by autologous CTL. In the early 1990s, we identified the gene coding for one of these antigens, and defined the antigenic peptide [1]. This was the first description of a gene, *MAGE-A1*, coding for a human tumor antigen recognized by T lymphocytes [2].

Genes such as those of the *MAGE* family are expressed in many tumors and in male germline cells, but are silent in most normal tissues. They are therefore referred to as "cancer-germline genes". They encode tumor specific antigens, which have been used in therapeutic vaccination trials of cancer patients [3]. A large set of additional cancer-germline genes have now been identified by different approaches, including purely genetic approaches. As a result, a vast number of sequences are known that can code for tumor-specific shared antigens. The identification of a larger set of antigenic peptides, which are presented by HLA class I and class II molecules and recognized on tumors by T lymphocytes, could be important for therapeutic vaccination trials of cancer patients and serve as tools for a reliable monitoring of the immune response of vaccinated patients. To that purpose, we have used various approaches that we have loosely named "reverse immunology", because they use gene sequences as starting point.

Human tumor antigens recognized by $CD4^+$ or $CD8^+$ T cells are being defined at a regular pace worldwide. Together with colleagues at the de Duve Institute, we read the new publications and incorporate the newly defined antigens in a database accessible at http://cancerimmunity.org/peptide/.

A mechanism causing anergy of CD8 and CD4 T lymphocytes

The identification of specific tumor antigens recognized by T lymphocytes on human cancer cells has elicited numerous clinical trials involving vaccination of tumor-bearing cancer patients with defined tumor antigens. These treatments have shown a low clinical efficacy. Among metastatic melanoma patients, about 5% show a complete or partial clinical response following vaccination, whereas an additional 10% show some evidence of tumor regression without clear clinical benefit. We believe that progress depends on unraveling the different blockages for efficient tumor destruction [2, 3].

The tumors of the patients about to receive the vaccine, already contain T cells directed against tumor antigens. Presumably these T cells are exhausted and this impaired function is maintained by immunosuppressive factors present in the tumor [4].

It is therefore important to know which immunosuppressive mechanisms operate in human tumors.

Galectins and dysfunction of human tumor-infiltrating T lymphocytes

Both human CD8 and CD4 tumor-infiltrating T lymphocytes (TIL) were isolated from tumor ascites or solid tumors and compared with T lymphocytes from blood donors. TIL secrete low levels of IFN-γ and other cytokines upon non-specific stimulation with anti-CD3 and anti-CD28 antibodies [5-8].

Galectin-3 seems to play a role in human TIL dysfunction. Galectin-3 belongs to a family of lectins, *i.e.* sugar-binding proteins, with pleiotropic functions both intracellularly and extracellularly (after secretion). Galectin-3 is mainly secreted by tumor cells and macrophages. By binding to glycoproteins at the TIL surface and forming glycoprotein-galectin lattices, galectin-3 restrain the mobility of surface molecules [9]. We observed that extracellular galectin-3 blocks functions of human TILs, as treating TILs with an anti-galectin-3 antibody or galectin antagonists detached galectin-3 from the T cell surface and increased cytokine secretion and cytotoxicity of treated TILs [6-8] (Fig. 1).

One of these galectin antagonists [10] is GM-CT-01, a clinical grade galactomannan extracted from guar gum and reported to be safe in more than 50 cancer patients [8]. We have recently reported that treating TILs, which were isolated from patients with various cancers, with GM-CT-01 boosted their cytotoxicity and ability to secrete IFN-γ upon *ex vivo* stimulation. This was true for ~80% of the CD8⁺ TIL samples.

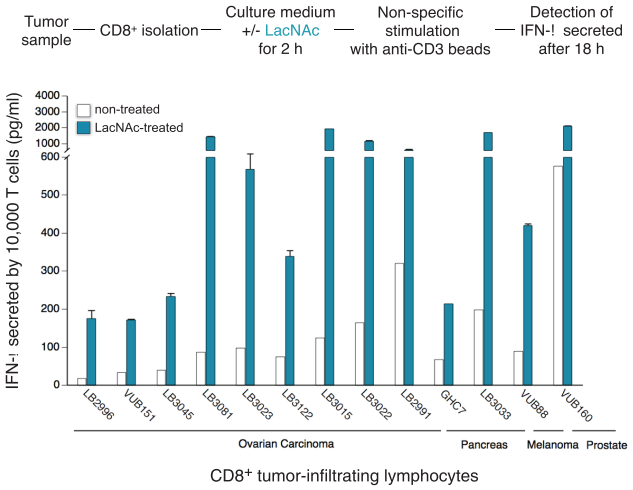


Fig. 1. Treatment of tumor-infiltrating lymphocytes with a galectin ligand reverses anergy.

Towards a clinical trial combining vaccination and galectin-binding polysaccharides

A clinical trial is planned with Jean-François Baurain (Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc, UCL), where patients with ovarian carcinoma will be injected intra-peritoneally with a galectin antagonist. Ascites samples will be collected before and after the injection, and the functional phenotype of TILs will be tested *ex vivo* (Fig. 2).

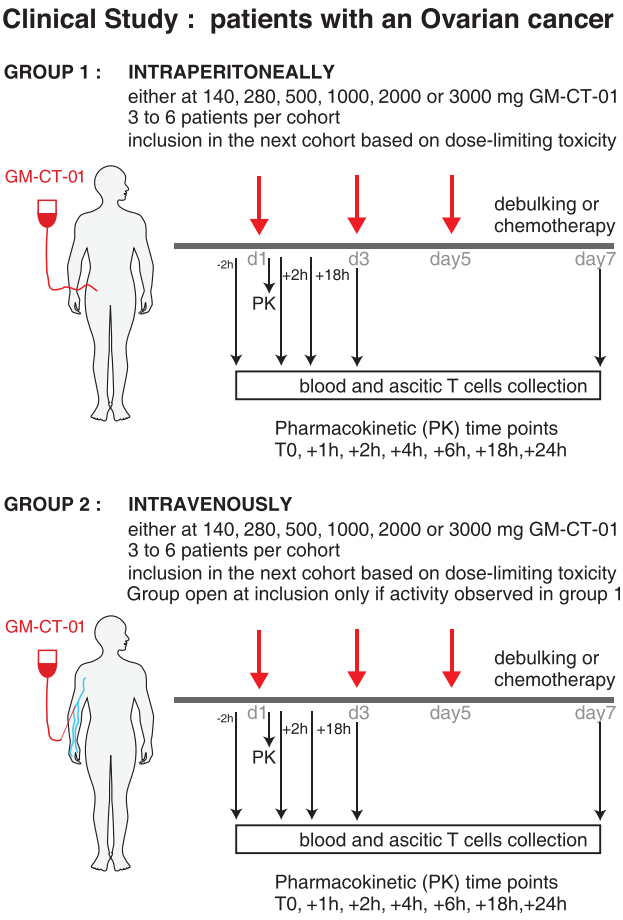


Fig. 2. A clinical trial with ovarian carcinoma patients to test the efficacy of galectin antagonist GM-CT-01.

Galectins block the secretion process in TILs

We made the unexpected discovery that a large fraction of TILs failed to secrete cytokines and lytic enzymes upon stimulation, although they were activated and expressed these effector molecules in intracellular vesicles. Thus, surprisingly, these effector molecules remained trapped inside the cell. The normal secretion process requires the formation of a secretory synapse allowing exocytosis of secretory granules. We found that this process is often blocked in TILs, due to impaired LFA-1 mobility and actin rearrangement at the secretory synapse. As a result, cytokines and lytic enzymes remain trapped inside TILs, thereby preventing their anti-tumor activity (Fig. 3). This is the first observation of uncoupling between cytokine "intracellular expression" and secretion in TILs. This defect appears related to the presence of galectin-3 at the TIL surface, and can be relieved by agents that detach galectin-3 from the TIL surface, such as small glycans or antibodies to galectin-3. These results indicate that cancer immunotherapy regimens could be improved by blocking this additional mechanism of T cell dysfunction. They also provide further insight on the role of integrin LFA-1 in T cell secretion. We show that few LFA-1 molecules need to be triggered to support intracellular expression of cytokines, but that the formation of the secretory domain appears to be highly dependent on full recruitment of LFA-1. Entrapment of integrin

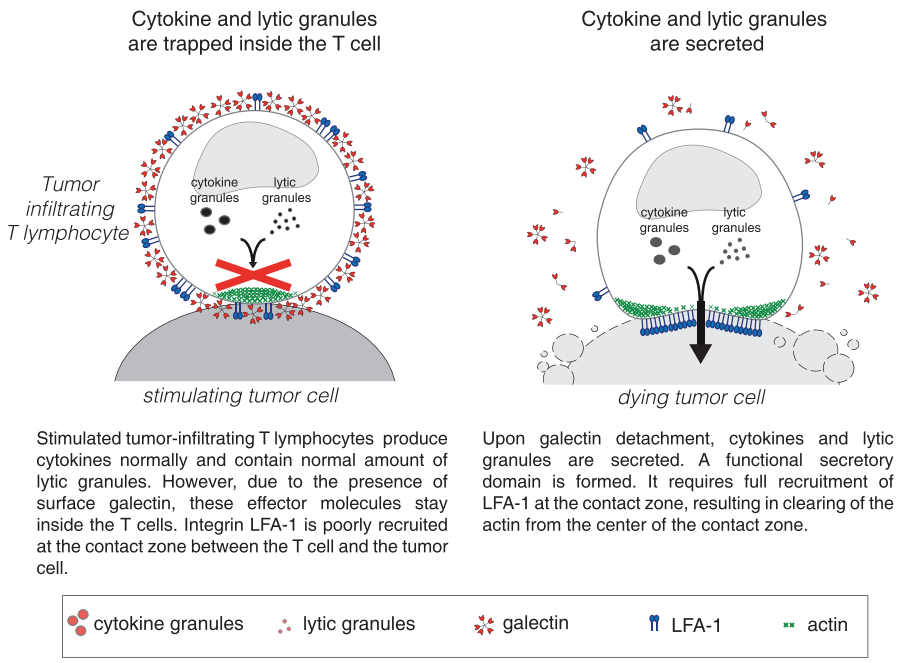


Fig. 3. Cytokines and lytic enzymes are produced normally by human tumor-infiltrating T lymphocytes but remain trapped inside the cells.

LFA-1 in glycoprotein-galectin lattices is a sufficient explanation for the poor cytokine secretion by TILs. From a practical standpoint, this new mechanism of T cell dysfunction also indicates that evaluating T cell function by intracellular cytokine staining, a widely used immunomonitoring assay, can be highly misleading as it may wrongly suggest that T cells expressing intracellular cytokines are functional. According to our new mechanism of T cell dysfunction, some of these T cells may fail to secrete the cytokines.

Our current projects:

- to examine T cell dysfunctions induced by chronic stimulation;

- to examine the different immune cells present in the tumor environment that could participate in T cell dysfunctions;

- to examine the role of the different galectins in the impaired function of T cells;

- to screen galectin ligands for their ability to restore T cell function;

- to examine if galectins can sequester interleukins and chemokines;

- to obtain ovarian carcinoma cell lines, generate tumor-specific T cell clones and identify the antigens recognized by these T cell clones.

Selected publications

1. van der Bruggen P, Traversari C, Chomez P, Lurquin C, De Plaen E, Van den Eynde B, Knuth A, Boon T. A gene encoding an antigen recognized by cytolytic T lymphocytes on a human melanoma. Science. 1991;254:1643-7.

2. Coulie PG, Van den Eynde BJ, van der Bruggen P, Boon T. Tumour antigens recognized by T lymphocytes: at the core of cancer immunotherapy. Nat Rev Cancer. 2014;14:135-46.

3. Boon T, Coulie PG, Van den Eynde B, van der Bruggen P. Human T cell responses against melanoma. Annu Rev Immunol. 2006;24:175-208.

4. Demotte N, Antonopoulos A, Baurain J-F, Wieërs G, Van Baren N, van der Bruggen P. Improving the clinical efficacy of cancer vaccines by targeting immune suppression in human tumors. In: Galectins and Disease Implications for Targeted Therapeutics. Proceedings of the First Symposium on Galectin-Related Therapeutics (ACS Symposium Series, vol.1115). Eds: Klyosov AA, Traber PG. American Chemical Society, 2012, Chapter 16, pp.267-88.

5. Demotte N, Colau D, Ottaviani S, Godelaine D, Van Pel A, Boon T, van der Bruggen P. A reversible functional defect of CD8+ T lymphocytes involving loss of tetramer labeling. Eur J Immunol. 2002;32:1688-97.

6. Demotte N, Stroobant V, Courtoy PJ, Van Der Smissen P, Colau D, Luescher IF, Hivroz C, Nicaise J, Squifflet J-L, Mourad M, Godelaine D, Boon T, van der Bruggen P. Restoring the association of the T cell receptor with CD8 reverses anergy in human tumor-infiltrating lymphocytes. Immunity. 2008;28:414-24.

7. Demotte N, Wieërs G, Van Der Smissen P, Moser M, Schmidt CW, Thielemans K, Squifflet J-L, Weynand B, Carrasco J, Lurquin C, Courtoy PJ, van der Bruggen P. A galectin-3 ligand corrects the impaired function of human CD4 and CD8 tumor-infiltrating lymphocytes and favors tumor rejection in mice. Cancer Res. 2010;70:7476-88.

8. Demotte N, Bigirimana R, Wieërs G, Stroobant V, Squifflet J-L, Carrasco J, Thielemans K, Baurain J-F, Van Der Smissen P, Courtoy PJ, van der Bruggen P. A short treatment with galactomannan GM-CT-01 corrects the functions of freshly isolated human tumor-infiltrating lymphocytes. Clin Cancer Res. 2014;20:1823-33.

9. Antonopoulos A, Demotte N, Stroobant V, Haslam SM, van der Bruggen P, Dell A. Loss of effector function of human cytolytic T lymphocytes is accompanied by major alterations in N- and O-glycosylation. J Biol Chem. 2012;287:11240-51.

10. Gordon-Alonso M, Demotte N, van der Bruggen P. Sugars boost exhausted tumor-infiltrating lymphocytes by counteracting immunosuppressive activities of galectins. Oncoimmunology. 2014;3:e28783.

Pierre van der Bruggen, Member

Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research
B1.74.03
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 74 31
[F] +32 02 762 94 05
[E] pierre.vanderbruggen@bru.licr.org
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/immunologie-des-tumeurs/dysfunction-t-lymphocytes-tumors

Staff members

Danièle **Godelaine**, Senior Investigator (until May 2014) • Cherifa **Ayari**, Postdoctoral Fellow (August 2014 - April 2015) • Nathalie **Demotte**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Monica **Gordon-Alonso**, Postdoctoral Fellow • René **Bigirimana**, Graduate Student • Anne-Elisabeth **Petit**, Graduate Student • Annelise **Hermant**, Research Associate (from April 2015) • Eva **Jacobs**, Research Associate (until July 2015) • Claude **Wildmann**, Research Associate • Damien **Neyens**, Master's Student • Vinh **Ha Thi**, Technician (until August 2014) • Aline **Bien**, Administrative Assistant (from November 2014) • Nathalie **Krack**, Administrative Assistant (until November 2014)

Immunotherapy analysis group

Thierry Boon

The identification in the early 1990's of human tumor-specific antigens that are recognized by T cells led to widespread attempts at vaccinating cancer patients with these antigens to induce tumor regression [1]. Vaccination of metastatic melanoma patients with MAGE peptides resulted in evidence of tumor regression in about 15% of the patients, with complete and partial clinical responses in only 7% of the patients [2]. Why did most patients fail to respond? A plausible hypothesis was that the anti-MAGE T cell response was too weak. However, none of the numerous attempts to boost the efficacy of the vaccines, for instance with adjuvants or by the use of dendritic cells, resulted in improvement of the clinical efficacy.

Our analysis of a few responding patients led us to a different hypothesis. Several groups reported a long time ago that human tumors contain tumor-infiltrating lymphocytes (TILs). These T lymphocytes could be extracted from the tumors and were capable of destroying tumor cells in vitro after short-term cultivation in the presence of IL-2. However, inside the tumor, they must have become inactive ("anergic") at one point, since the tumor is progressing. We made the paradoxical observation that, when vaccination causes complete tumor regression, the T lymphocytes directed against the vaccine antigen are present in the tumor in very small numbers, clearly insufficient to cause rejection. But they reactivate the "anergic" tumor infiltrating T lymphocytes that are present in the tumor in large numbers as a result of a past spontaneous immune response of the patient. It is these reactivated TILs which are capable of destroying the bulk of the tumor cells [3, 4]. Our new hypothesis is that what differentiates the non-regressing and the regressing patients is not their direct response to the vaccine but the severity of the anergy of their TILs.

Accordingly, our new strategy to improve anti-tumoral vaccination is to supplement it with a local treatment of the tumor with various cytokines and Toll receptor agonists effectors, as well as antibodies directed against inhibitory cytokines such as TGFß, to reduce the immunosuppression in the tumor. This should facilitate the action of the anti-vaccine T lymphocytes which provide the "spark" firing the regression response. This approach is proving to be effective in a mouse skin graft model. A small clinical trial involving tumor bearing melanoma patients is under way.

Inducing rejection of normally tolerated grafts in the H-Y mouse model

C. Lurquin, B. Lethé, T. Boon

Female CBA mice do not reject male skin grafts, even though they are able to mount a cytolytic T cell response against HY, a male-specific minor histocompatibility antigen encoded by the *Smcy* gene. To break this tolerance, we made repeated local injections of a low dose of IL-12, combined with IFN-α. This caused graft rejection in all the mice. Like IFN-α, IL-1α, IL-18 and IL-2 were incapable of inducing rejection on their own, but synergized effectively with IL-12. One finding of importance for the clinical application of this procedure is that several weekly cycles of cytokine treatments were required to achieve complete rejection of the grafts.

We tested combinations of agents that are approved for clinical use. We observed that repeated local injections of a combination of low doses of IL-2 (300 ng), GM-CSF (300 ng) and IFN-α (10^5 U) with TLR7 ligand gardiquimod (20 µg) caused 100% rejection. The crucial components appear to be IL-2 and gardiquimod [5]. However, the same doses of IL-2 and IFN-α,

without GM-CSF nor gardiquimod, were also effective when combined with both anti-TGF-β and anti-IL-10 antibodies, whereas anti-CTLA-4 antibody required the additional presence of GM-CSF to show some effectiveness. IFN-γ could complement the local action of the IL-2 and gardiquimod combination as well as IFN-α. Repeated injections combining IL-2, IFN-α and anti-PDL1 antibody had little effect but this effect was improved by adding anti-CTLA-4 antibody and GM-CSF in the drug mixture. We also determined that slow continuous release and long-term delivery formulations of IL-2 and IFN-α combined with gardiquimod provide the rejection effect obtained with the free cytokines. This makes it possible to reduce the frequency of injection.

The observed rejections do not appear to be due to a non-specific local toxicity of the cytokines as female skin grafts were not rejected. Moreover, they seem to result principally from a local as opposed to a systemic effect of the cytokines since intraperitoneal injections of the same amounts of cytokines were ineffective.

To begin evaluating the action of the various immunostimulatory agents that proved capable of promoting graft rejection, we examined their ability to promote the presence of anti-HY CD8 T lymphocytes in the graft. We used CD8 T cells from spleens of T-cell receptor transgenic mice expressing a receptor specific for a HY peptide presented by H2-K^k. After i.p. adoptive transfer, the number of transgenic T cells present in any given location could be estimated by a quantitative PCR specific for this receptor sequence. A few days after the adoptive transfer, we observed a natural invasion of the male skin graft by anti-HY T cells without immunostimulatory treatment. This invasion occurs sooner if the adoptive transfer is done 40 days after grafting rather than 5 days after. But in both cases, invasion kinetics is similar with an increase, a maximum and then a decrease of the number of anti-HY lymphocytes over a total period of about 30 days. It is difficult to evaluate whether this decrease is due to lymphocyte efflux outside the graft or apoptosis in the graft. When the anti-HY transgenic T cells are no longer detected in the graft, a second adoptive transfer of anti-HY lymphocytes can elicit a new infiltration of the graft with the same kinetics. From the beginning of the period of invasion of the graft, a steady decline in the number of anti-HY T cells is also observed in the spleen and in the blood. We observed a significant increase of anti-HY T cells in the graft following local treatment with either gardiquimod, IL-2 or IL-12 applied when the natural infiltration of lymphocytes was at its maximum. In contrast, no increase was observed if the cytokine treatments are applied later when anti-HY T cells were hardly detectable in the graft, except if the treatment combines gardiquimod, IL-2 and IFN-α and lasts two weeks. It is possible that the anti-HY cells increases observed in the grafts after immunostimulatory treatment are mainly due to increased proliferation rather than an increased influx. The agents that cause a large increase in the number of anti-HY T cells found in the graft also cause a moderate increase of these cells in the blood and in the spleen. This could be due to some systemic action of these agents, or it could be a consequence of T cell circulation between these compartments and the graft [5]. We verified that there was no natural invasion of anti-HY transgenic T lymphocytes into female skin grafts and no increase of these cells after local cytokine treatment.

Vaccinations with footpad injections of male lymphoblasts aimed at enhancing anti-H-Y T cell responses synergize effectively with the local cytokine treatment. We also observed that female CBA mice grafted with male skin not only failed to reject it without local treatment, but also invariably failed to reject male skin grafted later. In contrast, a majority of the mice that received a local treatment either with IL-12 and IFN-α or with IL-2, IFN-α and gardiquimod rejected subsequent grafts in the absence of further local treatment, indicating a degree of systemic increase of anti-H-Y memory T cells in these mice [5].

Amine-reactive OVA multimers for auto-vaccination against cytokines and cancer metastasis associated proteins

C. Uyttenhove, in collaboration with R. Marillier and J. Van Snick

Using our amine-reactive OVA multimers, as recently described [6], we have produced a series of monoclonal antibodies (mAb) inhibiting many murine and human cytokines, including TGF-β1.

Combining this conjugation procedure and infection with lactate dehydrogenase elevating virus provided by Dr. J.-P. Coutelier (de Duve Institute) as a B cell modulator, we were successful in producing mAbs against human/mouse periostin/OSF-2, an extracellular matrix protein present in the stroma of many tumors, in mice and humans, that was recently implicated in metastasis development [7]. Several mAbs were produced that block periostin interaction with integrins αvβ3 and αvβ5, one of the mechanisms implicated in cancer cell migration and metastasis establishment (in collaboration with P. Jat [University College London] and S. Fields [Ludwig Institute, Oxford]). These mAbs identified a 10 amino acid sequence in the fascilin 1.1 domain as the motif of periostin required for interaction with integrins and provided strong evidence for the clinical predictive significance of periostin expression in a panel of breast cancer patients. TGFβ3 was described as an inducer of periostin expression [8]. In addition, elevated TGFβ3 levels were detected in the serum of patients suffering from various types of carcinomas [9]. We recently produced inhibitory mAbs that are strictly specific for TGFβ3. They induced a slight reduction in primary tumor size, as was previously observed for our anti-TGFβ1 specific mAb, that did not however result in prolonged survival. These anti-TGFβ mAbs will now be tested in Balb/c mice implanted with 4T1 tumor cells transfected with the P1A tumor antigen to examine a possible synergy with an active anti-P1A immunization as well as in the inducible mouse model of melanoma developed in the laboratory [10].

Another cytokine that we wanted to inhibit *in vivo* is IL-27, a

heterodimeric protein composed of p28 and EBI3 and that is one of the first cytokines produced, mainly by dendritic cells, in response to TLR stimulation and T cell activation. Applying our OVA conjugation procedure (in collaboration with S. Goriely [Institut d'Immunologie Médicale, Campus de Gosselies, ULB]), we successfully developed a mAb (MM27.7B1) that inhibits both human and mouse IL-27. This Ab prevented the development of mouse graft versus host disease (GVHD) in a parent to F1 model. Protection was associated with host cell survival and undiminished engraftment of donor cells, lack of host B-cell depletion, increased Th2-type immunoglobulin production, a decrease in serum IFN-γ, a drop in anti-H-2Dd cytotoxic T lymphocyte activity and an increase in Foxp3+ T-reg cells. An important goal of bone marrow transplantation in the context of leukemia treatment is to provide an effective graft versus leukemia (GVL) reaction from donor T cells. Unfortunately, anti-IL-27 treatment abrogated both GVHD and GVL. However, we observed that anti-IL-27 treatment could be delayed by several days and still prevent GVHD. Taking advantage of this observation, we have been able to provide significant anti-tumor reactions without causing lethal GVHD. Optimization of this treatment using various immune modulating agents are currently investigated.

References

1. van der Bruggen P, Traversari C, Chomez P, Lurquin C, De Plaen E, Van den Eynde B, Knuth A, Boon T. A gene encoding an antigen recognized by cytolytic T lymphocytes on a human melanoma. Science. 1991;254:1643-7.

2. Marchand M, Van Baren N, Weynants P, Brichard V, Dréno B, Tessier M-H, Rankin E, Parmiani G, Arienti F, Humblet Y, Bourland A, Vanwijck R, Liénard D, Beauduin M., Dietrich P-Y, Russo V, Kerger J, Masucci G, Jäger E, De Greve J, Atzpodien J, Brasseur F, Coulie PG, van der Bruggen P, Boon T. Tumor regressions observed in patients with metastatic melanoma treated with an antigenic peptide encoded by gene MAGE-3 and presented by HLA-A1. Int J Cancer. 1999;80:219-30.

3. Germeau C, Ma W, Schiavetti F, Lurquin C, Henry E, Vigneron N, Brasseur F, Lethé B, De Plaen E, Velu T, Boon T, Coulie P. High frequency of anti-tumor T cells in the blood of melanoma patients before and after vaccination with tumor antigens. J Exp Med. 2005;201:241-8.

4. Lurquin C, Lethé B, De Plaen E, Corbière V, Théate I, van Baren N, Coulie P, Boon T. Constrasting frequencies of anti-tumor and anti-vaccine T cells in metastases of a melanoma patient vaccinated with a MAGE tumor antigen. J Exp Med. 2005;201:249-57.

5. Bourdeaux C, Lurquin C, Jacquemart I, Lethé B, Brasseur F, van Baren N, Baurain J-F, Dyson J, Van Snick J, Uyttenhove C, Boon T. Local immunostimulation leading to rejection of accepted male skin grafts by female mice as a model for cancer immunotherapy. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA. 2014;111:3502-7.

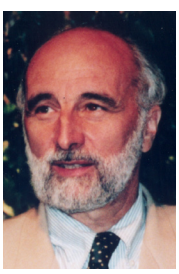
6. Uyttenhove C, Marillier RG, Tacchini-Cottier F, Charmoy M, Caspi RR, Damsker JM, Goriely S, Su D, Van Damme J, Struyf S, Opdenakker G, Van Snick J. Amine-reactive OVA multimers for auto-vaccination against cytokines and other mediators: perspectives illustrated for GCP-2 in L. major infection. J Leukoc Biol. 2011;89:1001-7.

7. Ruan K, Bao S, Ouyang G. The multifaceted role of periostin in tumorigenesis. Cell Mol Life Sci. 2009;66:2219-30.

8. Malanchi I, Santamaria-Martinez A, Susanto E, Peng H, Lehr HA, Delaloye JF, Huelsken J. Interactions between cancer stem cells and their niche govern metastatic colonization. Nature. 2012;481:85-9.

9. Laverty HG, Wakefield LM, Occleston NL, O'Kane S, Ferguson MW. TGF-beta3 and cancer: a review. Cytokine Growth Factor Rev. 2009;20:305-17.

10. Huijbers IJ, Krimpenfort P, Chomez P, van der Valk MA, Song JY, Inderberg-Suso EM, Schmitt-Verhulst AM, Berns A, Van den Eynde BJ. An inducible mouse model of melanoma expressing a defined tumor antigen. Cancer Res. 2006;66:3278-86.



Thierry Boon, Emeritus Member

Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research
de Duve Institute
B1.74.03
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 82
[F] +32 02 764 75 90
[E] thierry.boon@bru.licr.org

Staff members

Bernard **Lethé**, Senior Investigator (until December 2014) • Christophe **Lurquin**, Senior Investigator • Catherine **Uyttenhove**, Senior Investigator • Maria **Panagiotakopoulos**, Research Assistant • Dominique **Donckers**, Technician • Floriane **Ribeiro**, Technician • Julie **Klein**, Administrative Assistant

Therapeutic vaccination and tumor expression profiling group

Nicolas van Baren

Melanomas are antigenic and immunogenic tumors. They express a wide diversity of tumor antigens that are not or poorly expressed on normal tissues and that can be recognized by cytolytic T lymphocytes (CTL) [1, 2]. They are often infiltrated by various numbers of immune cells including CTL [3]. We have previously shown that T cells present in melanoma metastases comprise CTL directed at tumor antigens [4], and that patients with advanced melanoma have a high frequency of circulating anti-tumor CTL [5, 6]. Altogether, these observations indicate that melanoma patients mount spontaneous immune responses against their tumor, but that these responses are not capable to control tumor growth in patients with advanced disease. It is therefore important to characterize these responses as well as the mechanisms of protection that the tumors select in order to counter them. The molecular identification of these mechanisms forms the basis of new therapeutic approaches to control tumor immunity in favor of efficient tumor rejection. Our team studies immune responses at the tumor sites, and develops new immunotherapy approaches to enhance these responses.

Characterization of T cell and B cell responses in melanoma metastases

In collaboration with the group of P. Coulie (Cellular Genetics, de Duve Institute)

We study the immune and inflammatory components and their interaction with tumor cells in freshly resected cutaneous metastases obtained from melanoma patients. Part of the resected tumors are put in culture, in order to attempt to derive immortalized melanoma cell lines, which are precious tools in experimental tumor immunology. The remaining piece of tumor is kept frozen. Thin tissue sections are cut from this material, and are used for RNA extraction followed by gene expression profiling, for immunohistochemistry and immunofluorescence stainings, for *in situ* RNA hybridization and

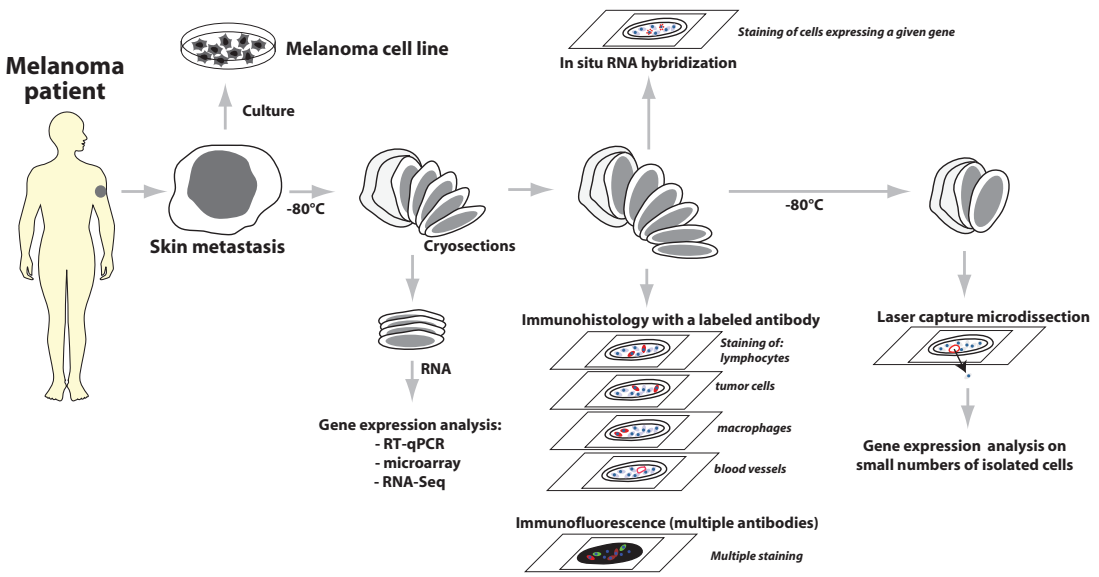


Fig. 1. Processing of tumor samples for the study of the inflammatory environment in melanoma metastases.

for laser capture microdissection of small tissular regions of interest (Fig. 1). These complementary approaches are aimed at allowing us to characterize the mechanisms by which the tumors resist to their destruction by the anti-tumoral immune responses that they trigger.

We focus on the following elements to investigate intra-tumoral T cell responses:

. We study functional gene expression signatures observed in microarray and whole transcriptome profiling. We have identified a signature that comprises T cell activation genes, CTL genes and IFN-γ target genes, and reflects Th1-oriented T cell activation. We also assess the expression of phenotypic markers of T cell activation *in situ*.

. We study the abundance and pattern of T cell distribution in the tumors, and their spatial relationship with the tumor cells. This is illustrated in Figure 2.

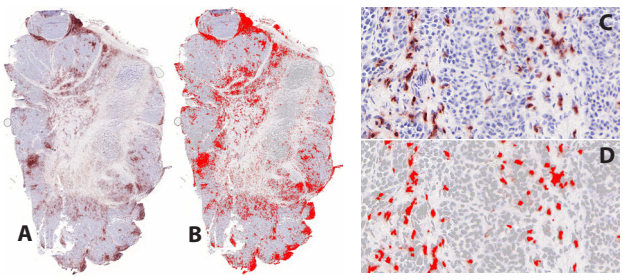


Fig. 2. The T lymphocytes present in a section from a frozen melanoma metastasis have been stained in dark red to visualize their distribution. The microscope image has been recorded by digital scanning. The image has been processed by a specialized software, which identifies and distinguishes the individual cell nuclei (grey) and the stained T cells (bright red). Automated counting of these elements gives 977,387 cells in the section, including 257,983 T lymphocytes (26%).

. We study markers of tumor cell killing by cytolytic T cells, such as molecules that become expressed following activation of the T cell lytic machinery or are associated with apoptosis of tumor cells. The aim is to assess whether tumor cell killing occurs, in which tumors, and where precisely.

. As some tumors are known to resist immune rejection by loosing or down-modulating proteins required for antigen processing and presentation, we study the expression of the main components of the antigen presentation machinery (APM) in our tumor samples. An example is shown in Figure 3.

We assess whether these different markers are correlated with each other and with the clinical outcome of the patients.

We have observed the presence of ectopic lymphoid structures, also called tertiary lymphoid organs, in melanoma metastases [7]. These structures are organized in B cell follicles, adjacent T cell areas and neighbouring high endothelial venules, and thus contain the main components required to support local adaptive B and T cell responses. The presence of germinal centers and the occurrence of immunoglobulin affinity maturation in some follicles reveals ongoing B cell responses. The intimate association of mature dendritic cells and T lymphocytes in the T cell areas suggests that T cell responses also

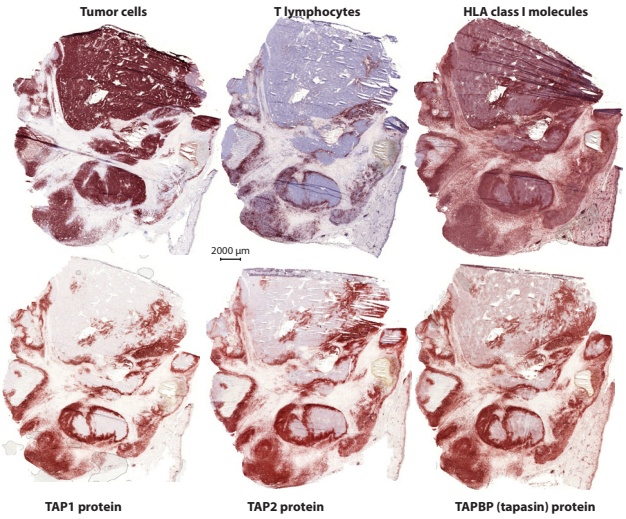


Fig. 3. Adjacent section of a frozen melanoma metastasis have been stained for the indicated elements. The T lymphocytes are mainly found around the tumor nests. The tumor cells have a strongly reduced expression of the TAP1, TAP2 and tapasin proteins, and a reduced expression of the HLA class I molecules, which are all involved in the processing and presentation of antigenic peptides to the T cells. Presumably, a reduced expression of tumor antigens allows this tumor resist immune recognition and destruction.

take place inside these structures (Fig. 4). This phenomenon, called lymphoid neogenesis, is frequently observed in various chronic inflammatory diseases. It has also been described in several types of tumors, including breast, lung and testis cancer. It is a consequence of sustained lymphocyte activation in the presence of persistent antigenic stimuli. We are currently investigating whether the B cell responses that take place into these structures are directed at melanoma antigens.

Altogether, our observations suggest that the melanoma environment is the site of sustained immune activity rather than of a widespread immune suppression as is frequently proposed.

Study of IDO1 expression in human malignancies

In collaboration with the group of B. Van den Eynde, the Biobank and Department of Pathology (Cliniques universitaires Saint-Luc, Brussels), and iTeos Therapeutics

Tryptophan catabolism by indoleamine 2,3-dioxygenase 1 (IDO1) plays an important role in tumor resistance to immune rejection (see the report of B. Van den Eynde). In humans, constitutive expression of IDO1 has been observed in several tumor types. The precise expression profile of IDO1 in human tissues has remained unclear, due to the use of different methodologies and antibodies used in immunostaining assays, including antibodies with doubtful specificity. A precise profiling is important to assess the risks and potential benefits of IDO1 inhibitors, which are currently in pre-clinical and early clinical development, and to identify the best tumor targets for this treatment.

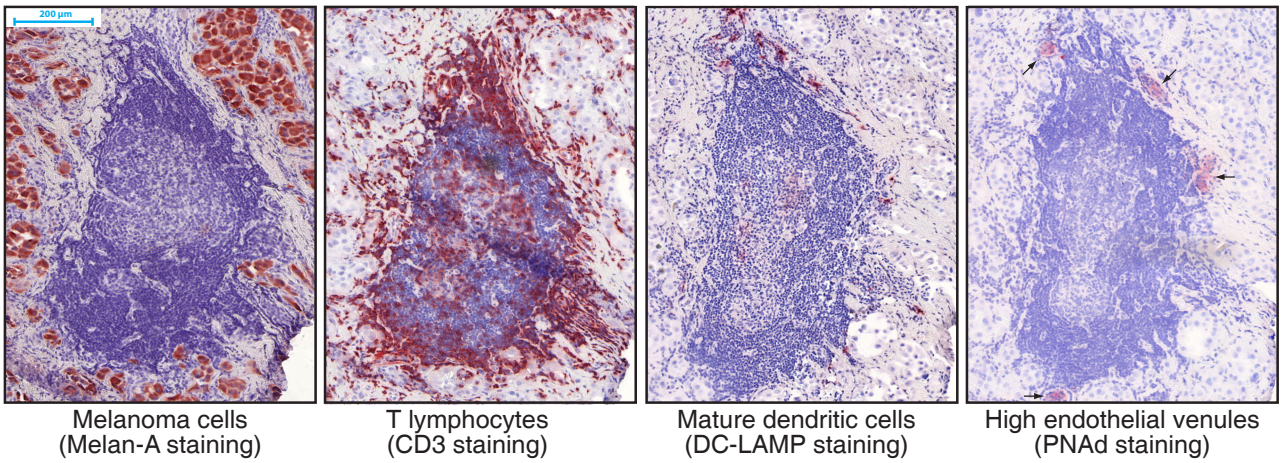


Fig. 4. An ectopic lymphoid structure in a melanoma skin metastasis. Adjacent cryosections have been stained for the indicated elements.

We have performed an extensive immunohistochemical analysis of IDO1 expression in normal and tumor tissues [8, 9]. In normal tissues, IDO1 was expressed by endothelial cells in placenta and lung, and by epithelial cells in the female genital tract. It was also detected in lymphoid tissues, in interstitial cells corresponding to mature dendritic cells. IDO1-expressing cells were observed in a large fraction (505/866, 58%) of human tumors. Tumors showing the highest proportions of IDO1-immunolabelled samples included carcinomas of endometrium and cervix, followed by kidney, lung, and colon. Other tumors such as glioblastomas were often negative. This hierarchy was confirmed by gene expression data mined from the TCGA database. IDO1$^+$ cells were tumor cells, endothelial cells and stromal cells, in proportions that varied depending on the tumor type (Fig. 5).

Based on these results, we now focus on selected tumor types with elevated IDO1 expression, which are analyzed in more details and on larger sample series. Next to IDO1 expression, we also analyze its spatial relationship with T cell distribution in tumors and with the clinical evolution of the patients.

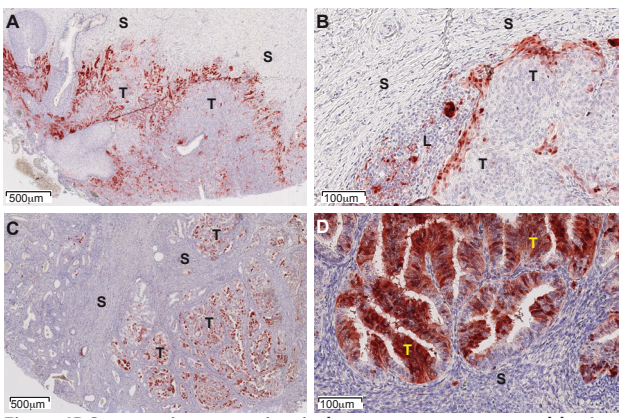


Fig. 5. IDO1 protein expression in human tumors assessed by immunohistochemistry. Illustrative images from formalin-fixed paraffin-embedded tissue microarray sections of cervical (A, B) and endometrial carcinomas (C, D) stained with an anti-IDO1 antibody. Tumoral (T), stromal (S), and lymphocyte-enriched (L) areas are indicated.

Clinical immunotherapy trials

In collaboration with J.-F. Baurain (Medical Oncology, King Albert II Cancer Institute, Brussels)

Cancer cells express tumor-specific antigens that can be targeted by cytolytic T lymphocytes (CTL). These antigens are small peptides derived from endogenous proteins presented at the surface of tumor cells by HLA molecules. *In vitro*, cytolytic T lymphocytes (CTL) lyse selectively tumor cell lines that express their cognate antigen. Since many years, our group has developed small scale clinical immunotherapy trials in which patients with advanced cancer, often metastatic melanoma, have been treated repeatedly with a vaccine containing one or several defined tumor antigens that are expressed by their tumor. Different immunization modalities, such as vaccination with peptides like MAGE-3.A1 and NA17.A2, or with the MAGE-3 recombinant protein, both with or without adjuvant, or with a recombinant poxvirus called ALVAC engineered to encode tumor antigens, have been tested in the clinic [10-12]. The principles of these treatments are illustrated in Figure 6. All these treatments were devoid of severe toxicity. A minority of vaccinated melanoma patients (about 10 to 20%) showed regression of metastatic lesions. This frequency is far beyond the reported incidence of spontaneous regressions of melanoma metastases, estimated at 0.2-0.3%, indicating that these regressions are linked to the vaccinations. However, only about 5% of the patients experienced a true clinical benefit. Some of the remissions have lasted for many years. There is no evidence that one of the vaccines tested is more effective against the tumors than the others. The most likely explanations for the poor effectiveness of cancer vaccines are the weak immunogenicity of the vaccines tested so far, and the resistance against immune rejection that tumors select during their evolution in the face of spontaneous immune responses.

More recently, our efforts have been devoted to finding more immunogenic vaccines, and combining existing vaccine modalities with treatments that modify the tumor environment in favor of effective tumor rejection. A list of the clinical trials that have been carried out can be found in Table 1.

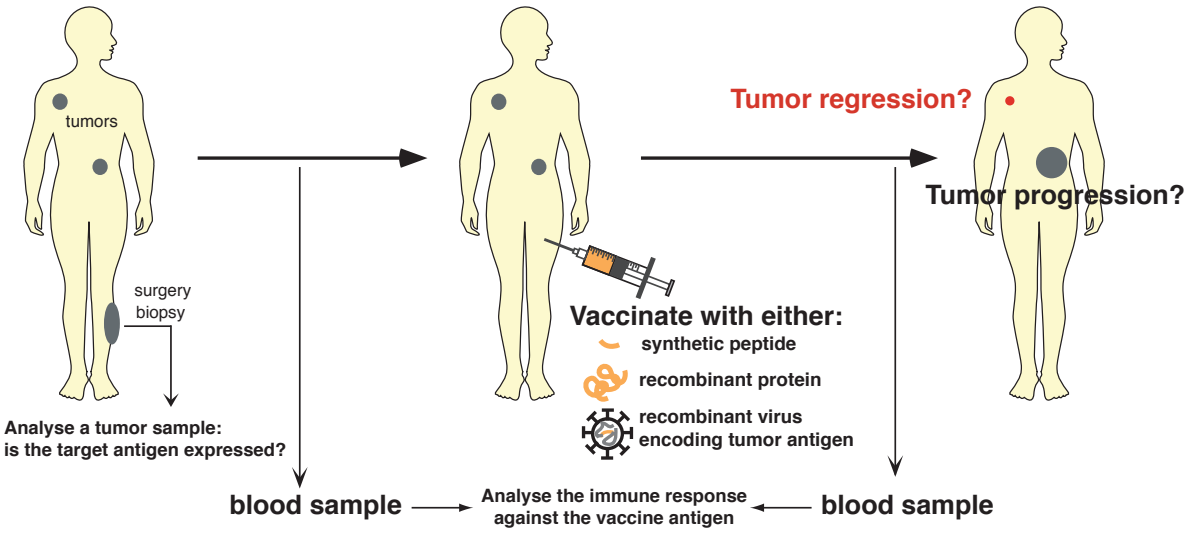


Fig. 6. Principles of clinical trials with cancer vaccines performed in our institution.

Table 1. List and main features of clinical trials involving cancer vaccines that we have developed

Study	Vaccine + adjuvant (+ immunomodulator)	Disease	Clinical Setting	Patients included	Tumor responses	Severe toxicity
Sponsor : Ludwig Institute, investigators : Marie Marchand, Nicolas van Baren, Jean-François Baurain						
Peptide trials						
LB 93-001	MAGE-1.A1 peptide sc	Melanoma + other cancers	measurable disease	10	none	none
LB 94-001	MAGE-3.A1 peptide id/sc	Melanoma + other cancers	measurable disease	53	3CR,1PR,3MxR	none
LUD 94-002	MAGE-1.Cw1601 peptide sc	Melanoma	measurable disease	3	1SD	none
LUD 95-002	MAGE-3.A1 peptide + QS21/MPL im	Melanoma + other cancers	measurable disease	10	1SD	none
LUD 95-004	MAGE-3.A2 peptide id/sc	Melanoma + other cancers	measurable disease	39	2SD,2MxR	none
LUD 96-007	MAGE-1.A1 & MAGE-3.A1 peptides id/sc	Melanoma + other cancers	measurable disease	28	1SD,2MxR	none
LUD 97-004	MAGE-3.A1 ± MAGE-3.DP4 peptide id/sc	Melanoma	measurable disease	45	2SD,3MxR	none
LUD 99-006	MAGE-4.A2 + MAGE-10.A2 peptides ± IL-12 id/sc	Melanoma	measurable disease	5	1SD	none
LUD 01-006	MAGE-3.A1 or MAGE-10.A2 peptide id/sc	Melanoma	disease-free	19	-	none
LUD 02-001	MAGE-3.A1 peptide + adjuvant CpG 7909 id/sc	Melanoma	measurable disease	1	none	none
LUD 03-007	8 HLA-A2 peptides + CpG or Montanide id/sc	Melanoma	measurable disease	23	1SD,4MxR	none
Non-peptide trials						
LUD 97-002	MAGE-3 protein + QS21/MPL im	Melanoma + other cancers	measurable disease	59	3PR,1SD,2MxR	none
LUD 99-003	MAGE-3 protein + CpG/QS21/MPL im	Melanoma	measurable disease	32	1PR,3SD,4MxR	none
LUD 02-002	MAGE-3 protein id/sc	Melanoma	measurable disease	11	3MxR	none
LUD 97-005	virus ALVAC miniMAGE-1/3 + MAGE-1.A1 & MAGE-3.A1 peptides id/sc	Melanoma + other cancers	measurable disease	40	1PR,2SD,4MxR	none
Sponsor : local university hospital (St-Luc, Centre du Cancer), investigator : Jean-François Baurain						
Peptide trials						
LUC 02-001	MAGE-3.A1 peptide id/sc + IFN-alpha sc	Melanoma	disease-free	6	-	none
LUC 03-001	MAGE-3.A1 peptide + CpG id/sc	Melanoma	disease-free	7	-	none
LUC 03-002	MAGE-3.A1 peptide + Montanide id/sc	Melanoma	disease-free	13	-	none
LUC 03-002	4 HLA-A2 peptides alone or + Montanide id/sc	Melanoma	disease-free	40	-	none
LUC 05-003	8 HLA-A2 peptides alone or + Montanide or + IMP321 id/sc	Melanoma	disease-free	16	-	none
LUC 10-001	MAGE-3.A1 + NA17.A2 peptides id/sc (+ galectin inhibitor GM-CT-01 iv)	Melanoma	measurable disease	6	2MxR	none
LUC 10-002	MAGE-3.A1 + NA17.A2 peptides id/sc (+ low dose IL-2, IFNa, GM-CSF and Aldara peritumorally)	Melanoma	measurable disease, superficial metastases	3	1CR,1MxR	none
Non-peptide trials						
LUC 09-003	CyaA-Tyr, a DC-targeting, recombinant, inactivated bacterial toxin combined with the TYR.A2 melanoma antigen	Melanoma	measurable disease	11	1MxR,1SD	none

CR: complete response, PR: partial response, SD: stable disease, MxR: mixed response

Selected publications

1. van Baren N, Brasseur F, Godelaine D, Hames G, Ferrant A, Lehmann F, André M, Ravoet C, Doyen C, Spagnoli GC, Bakkus M, Thielemans K, Boon T. Genes encoding tumor-specific antigens are expressed in human myeloma cells. Blood. 1999;94:1156-64.

2. Van Baren N, Baurain J-F, Brasseur F, Coulie P. Melanoma antigens recognized by T lymphocytes. In: Targeted Therapeutics in Melanoma. Eds: Gajewski T, Hodi F. Humana Press, 2012.

3. Cipponi A, Wieërs G, van Baren N, Coulie PG. Tumor-infiltrating lymphocytes: apparently good for melanoma patients. But why? Cancer Immunol Immunother. 2011;60:1153-60.

4. Lurquin C, Lethé B, De Plaen E, Corbière V, Théate I, van Baren N, Coulie PG, Boon T. Contrasting frequencies of antitumor and anti-vaccine T cells in metastases of a melanoma patient vaccinated with a MAGE tumor antigen. J Exp Med. 2005;201:249-57.

5. Coulie PG, Karanikas V, Lurquin C, Colau D, Connerotte T, Hanagiri T, Van Pel A, Lucas S, Godelaine D, Lonchay C, Marchand M, Van Baren N, Boon T. Cytolytic T-cell responses of cancer patients vaccinated with a MAGE antigen. Immunol Rev. 2002;188:33-42.

6. Lonchay C, van der Bruggen P, Connerotte T, Hanagiri T, Coulie P, Colau D, Lucas S, Van Pel A, Thielemans K, van Baren N, Boon T. Correlation between tumor regression and T cell responses in melanoma patients vaccinated with a MAGE antigen. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA. 2004;101 Suppl 2:14631-8.

7. Cipponi A, Mercier M, Seremet T, Baurain J-F, Théate I, van den Oord J, Stas M, Boon T, Coulie PG, van Baren N. Neogenesis of lymphoid structures and antibody responses occur in human melanoma metastases. Cancer Res. 2012;72:3997-4007.

8. Théate I, van Baren N, Pilotte L, Moulin P, Larrieu P, Renauld J-C, Hervé C, Gutierrez-Roelens I, Marbaix E, Sempoux C, Van den Eynde BJ. Extensive profiling of the expression of the indoleamine 2,3-dioxygenase 1 protein in normal and tumoral human tissues. Cancer Immunol Res. 2015;3:161-72.

9. van Baren N, Van den Eynde BJ. Tryptophan-degrading enzymes in tumoral immune resistance. Front Immunol. 2015;6:34.

10. Marchand M, van Baren N, Weynants P, Brichard V, Dréno B, Tessier MH, Rankin E, Parmiani G, Arienti F, Humblet Y, Bourlond A, Vanwijck R, Liénard D, Beauduin M, Dietrich PY, Russo V, Kerger J, Masucci G, Jäger E, De Greve J, Atzpodien J, Brasseur F, Coulie PG, van der Bruggen P, Boon T. Tumor regressions observed in patients with metastatic melanoma treated with an antigenic peptide encoded by gene MAGE-3 and presented by HLA-A1. Int J Cancer. 1999;80:219-30.

11. Kruit WH, van Ojik HH, Brichard VG, Escudier B, Dorval T, Dréno B, Patel P, van Baren N, Avril M-F, Piperno S, Khammari A, Stas M, Ritter G, Lethé B, Godelaine D, Brasseur F, Zhang Y, van der Bruggen P, Boon T, Eggermont AM, Marchand M. Phase 1/2 study of subcutaneous and intradermal immunization with a recombinant MAGE-3 protein in patients with detectable metastatic melanoma. Int J Cancer. 2005;117:596-604.

12. van Baren N, Bonnet MC, Dréno B, Khammari A, Dorval T, Piperno-Neumann S, Liénard D, Speiser D, Marchand M, Brichard VG, Escudier B, Négrier S, Dietrich PY, Maraninchi D, Osanto S, Meyer RG, Ritter G, Moingeon P, Tartaglia J, van der Bruggen P, Coulie PG, Boon T. Tumoral and immunologic response after vaccination of melanoma patients with an ALVAC virus encoding MAGE antigens recognized by T cells. J Clin Oncol. 2005;23:9008-21.

Nicolas van Baren, Senior Investigator

Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research
B1.74.03
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 08
[F] +32 02 764 65 65
[E] nicolas.vanbaren@bru.licr.org
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/tumor-immunology/immune-environment-melanoma-metastases-analytical-approaches-and-clinical

Staff members

Jérôme **Degueldre**, Clinical Research Associate • Marie-Sophie **Dheur**, Graduate Student • Marjorie **Mercier**, Technician • Aurélie **Daumerie**, Technician

Cytokines in immunity and inflammation

Jean-Christophe Renauld
Laure Dumoutier

The cytokine group studies the biological activities of cytokines in inflammatory and tumoral processes, as well as the molecular mechanisms underlying these activities. Our work focuses on Interleukin-9 (IL-9) and IL-22, two cytokines discovered in our laboratory. IL-9 is produced by a particular T lymphocyte population, called TH9, and plays a role in immune responses against intestinal parasites and asthma. Dysregulation of IL-9 signalling is also implicated in tumoral transformation and this process has been studied in an *in vitro* tumorigenesis model, leading to the identification of oncogenic mutations of the JAK1 gene. IL-22, originally identified as a gene induced by IL-9 in T lymphocytes, upregulates the production of acute phase reagents and antibacterial proteins in the liver, the lung and intestinal mucosae, and in the skin. IL-22 appears to play a key role in wound healing and skin inflammation processes such as psoriasis. The role of these cytokines in inflammation is currently being investigated using transgenic and gene-targeted mice for these cytokines and their receptors, and by using an original strategy of anti-cytokine vaccination.

Interleukin 9

Interleukin-9 (IL-9) was discovered in our group, through its ability to sustain antigen-independent growth of certain murine T helper clones. Although IL-9 did not turn out to be a T cell growth factor for freshly isolated T cells, it was found particularly potent on T cell lymphomas, as an anti-apoptotic agent. To determine the biological activities of this factor, we generated transgenic mice overexpressing this cytokine. Analysis of these animals disclosed two essential properties of IL-9: its activity on mast cells and eosinophils with consecutive implications in asthma, and its tumorigenic potential in T lymphocytes.

IL-9-transgenic mice: parasite infections and asthma

Although IL-9 overproduction is viable and IL-9 transgenic mice did not show any major abnormality at the first look, they were found to harbor increased numbers of mast cells in the intestinal and respiratory epithelia, and were also characterized by a general hypereosinophilia. This phenotypic characteristic was found to increase the capacity of these animals to expel nematodes like *Trichinella spiralis* or *Trichuris muris*, suggesting that IL-9 administration could protect susceptible hosts against these parasites. Conversely, blocking IL-9 activity resulted in a failure to expel *T. muris* parasites and in decreased eosinophilic responses against the parasite. The other side of the coin was the discovery that IL-9 overexpression, such as that characterizing the IL-9 transgenic animals, resulted in bronchial hyperresponsiveness upon exposure to various allergens. Our observations showed that IL-9 promotes asthma through both IL-13-dependent and IL-13-independent pathways [1], as illustrated in Figure 1. The potential aggravating role of IL-9 in asthma was confirmed by genetic analyses performed by others and pointing to both IL-9 and the IL-9 receptor genes as major candidate genes for human asthma. In addition, we found that asthma patients produce increased amounts of IL-9.

IL-9-transgenic mice: T cell lymphomas

IL-9 transgenic animals showed normal T cell development and T cell numbers but spontaneously developed thymic lymphomas at low frequency (5%). Two lines of evidence indicate that IL-9 is not a conventional oncogene but rather favors tumor development in response to exogenous stimuli. First, the tumor incidence was significantly lower when mice were maintained under pathogen-free conditions. Secondly, all IL-9 transgenic mice developed T cell lymphomas when exposed to subliminal doses of a chemical carcinogen or to irradiation, that were innocuous in wild type mice. The anti-apoptotic activity of IL-9 provides an attractive explanation for these observations, namely that IL-9 could lead to increased survival of abnormal cells generated by exposure to minimal doses of

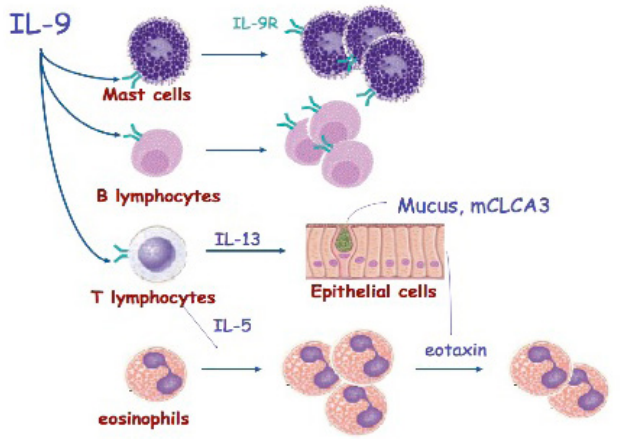


Fig. 1. Direct and indirect activities of IL-9 in asthma. IL-9 acts directly on mast cells and B lymphocytes to induce an expansion of these cells and IgE production. IL-9 promotes the proliferation of eosinophils indirectly, by upregulating IL-5 production by T cells. Upregulation of IL-13 production by T cells mediates IL-9 activities on lung epithelial cells, including mucus production and secretion of eotaxin, which is required to recruit eosinophils into the lungs [1].

oncogenic stimuli. The potential implication of IL-9 in oncology was also confirmed in human systems by its constitutive expression in Hodgkin lymphomas.

IL-9 receptor and signal transduction

Analysis of the mode of action of IL-9 at the molecular level was initiated by the cloning of the murine and human IL-9 receptor (IL-9R) cDNAs. By further dissecting the signal transduction cascade triggered by IL-9, we showed that, upon IL-9 binding, the IL-9R associates with a co-receptor protein called γc. This induces the phosphorylation of the JAK1 and JAK3 tyrosine kinases, which are associated with IL-9R and γc, respectively. A single tyrosine residue of the IL-9R is then phosphorylated and acts as a docking site for 3 transcription factors of the STAT family, STAT-1, -3 and -5, which become phosphorylated and migrate to the nucleus, where they activate the transcription of a number of genes. This pathway is common to many cytokines but is often dispensable for their biological activities. For IL-9, our group demonstrated that activation of the STAT transcription factors is crucial for all the effects of IL-9 studied on various cell lines, including positive and negative regulation of cell proliferation, as well as inhibition of corticoid-induced apoptosis in T cell lymphomas. Further analysis demonstrated that STAT-1, -3 and -5 play specific, redundant and synergistic roles in the different activities of IL-9 *in vitro*. The pathways responsible for IL-9-induced proliferation were studied in details, and this process was found to depend mainly on the activation of STAT-5, on the recruitment of the IRS-1 adaptor, and on the activation of the Erk MAP-Kinase pathway [2].

Role of JAK1 overexpression and mutations in tumor cell transformation

Constitutive activation of the JAK-STAT pathway is frequent in cancer and contributes to oncogenesis. Our observations indicate that JAK overexpression plays a role in such processes. Using a murine proB cell line that strictly depends on IL-3 for growth *in vitro*, cytokine-independent and tumorigenic clones were derived from a two-step selection process. Cells transfected with a defective IL-9 receptor acquired IL-9 responsiveness during a first step of selection, and progressed after a second selection step to autonomously growing tumorigenic cells. Microarray analysis pointed to JAK1 overexpression as a key genetic event in this transformation. Overexpression of JAK1 not only increased the sensitivity to IL-9 but most importantly allowed a second selection step towards cytokine-independent growth with constitutive STAT activation. This progression was dependent on a functional FERM and kinase JAK1 domain. Similar results were observed after JAK2, JAK3 and TYK2 overexpression. All autonomous cell lines showed an activation of STAT5, ERK1-2 and AKT. Thus, JAK overexpression can be considered as one of the oncogenic events leading to the constitutive activation of the JAK-STAT pathway [3]. Recently, we elucidated the mechanism responsible for the second step of this tumoral transformation process, as we found that the majority of the cytokine-independent tumorigenic clones acquired an activating mutation in the kinase or in the pseudokinase domain of JAK1 illustrated in Figure 2 [4].

In parallel to these observations, in collaboration with Prof. Marco Tartaglia (University of Rome), we identified activating mutations in JAK1 in 20% of T cell acute lymphoblastic leukemia (T-ALL) and in 3% of B-ALL patients, confirming the relevance of our *in vitro* model-derived JAK1 mutations for human malignancies. Further analysis of human ALL samples showed that JAK1-mutated leukemias share a type I IFN transcriptional signature, suggesting that these mutants do not only activate

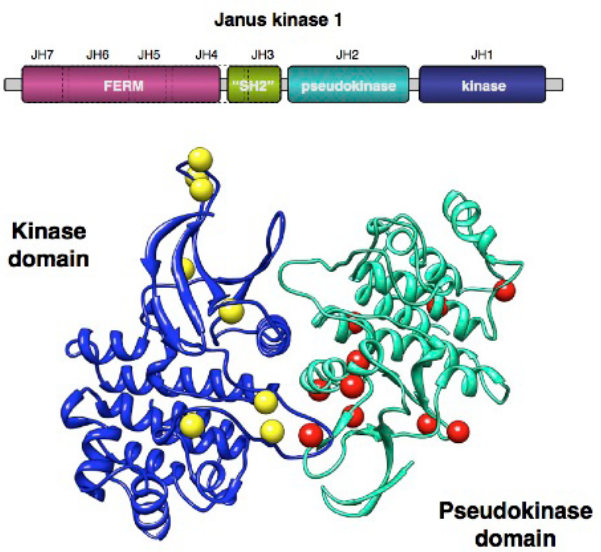


Fig. 2. Localization of JAK1 activating mutations in the kinase and pseudokinase domains.

growth-promoting pathways, but also antiviral pathways. Expression of these activating JAK1 mutants in murine hematopoietic cell lines recapitulated this signature in the absence of IFN, but also strongly potentiated the *in vitro* response to IFN. Finally, we also showed in an *in vivo* leukemia model that cells expressing mutants such as JAK1(A634D) are hypersensitive to the anti-proliferative and anti-tumorigenic effect of type I IFN, suggesting that type I IFNs should be considered as a potential therapy for ALL with JAK1 activating mutations [5].

While most JAK1 mutants were sensitive to ATP-competitive JAK inhibitors, mutations targeting Phe958 and Pro960 in the hinge region of the kinase domain rendered JAK1 not only constitutively active, but also resistant to all tested JAK inhibitors. Furthermore, mutation of the homologous Tyr931 in JAK2 wild-type or JAK2 V617F mutant found in myeloproliferative neoplasms also conferred resistance to JAK inhibitors, including the clinically used INCB018424. These observations indicate that in JAK mutation positive patients, treatment with JAK inhibitors is likely to contribute to the selection of these mutations that combine increased oncogenicity and drug resistance [4].

IL-TIF/IL-22: a new cytokine structurally related to IL-10

Searching for genes specifically regulated by IL-9 in lymphomas, we identified a new gene that turned out to encode a 179 amino acid long protein, including a potential signal peptide, and showing a weak but significant sequence homology with IL-10. This protein, originally designated IL-TIF for IL-10-related T-cell derived Inducible Factor, was later renamed IL-22. Despite its structural homology with IL-10, IL-22 fails to recapitulate any of IL-10 biological activities. To determine the biological activities of IL-22, we generated deficient mice for IL-22 and for its recepor. Analysis of these animals highlighted two major properties of IL-22: its activity on keratinocytes with consecutive implications in skin inflammatory disorders, and its protective role on intestinal epithelial cells with implication in colitis.

IL-22 receptor and signal transduction

Although IL-22 does not share any biological activity with IL-10, these two cytokines share a common component of their respective receptor complex, IL-10Rβ. Anti-IL-10Rβ antibodies indeed block the IL-22-induced acute phase response in HepG2 cells. All receptor complexes for IL-10-related cytokines include a long chain and a short chain, based on the length of the cytoplasmic domain of these transmembrane proteins. IL-10Rβ is a typical short chain component, with only 76 amino acids in the cytoplasmic domain, whose main function seems to consist in recruiting the Tyk2 tyrosine kinase. In addition to IL-10Rβ, IL-22 signaling requires the expression of a long chain protein, called IL-22R and comprising a 319 amino acid long cytoplasmic domain. This chain associates with JAK1, and is responsible for the activation of cytoplasmic signaling cascades such as the JAK/STAT, ERK, JNK and p38 MAP kinase pathways. An unexpected feature of the IL-22R chain is the fact that the C-terminal domain of this receptor is constitutively associated with STAT-3, and that STAT-3 activation by this receptor does not require the phosphorylation of the receptor, in contrast to the mechanism of STAT activation by most other cytokine receptors [6].

Beside this cell membrane IL-22 receptor complex composed of IL-22R and IL-10Rβ, we identified a protein of 231 amino acids, showing 33% amino acid identity with the extracellular domains of IL-22R, respectively, but without any cytoplasmic or transmembrane domain. This soluble receptor has been named IL-22 binding protein (IL-22BP), because it binds IL-22 and blocks its activities *in vitro*, demonstrating that this protein can act as an IL-22 antagonist.

The crystal structure of IL-22, alone and bound to its cellular receptor IL-22R or to its soluble receptor IL-22BP, has been characterized in collaboration with Prof. Igor Polikarpov (University of Sao Paulo) and is illustrated in Figure 3.

In addition to its role in IL-22 binding and signaling, the IL-22R chain also forms a functional heterodimeric receptor complex by associating with IL-20Rβ, the second short chain member of the IL-10R-related receptor family. This complex mediates STAT-1 and -3 activation by IL-20 and IL-24, but not by IL-22. In addition, IL-20 and IL-24 can also bind to other complexes consisting of IL-20Rα and IL-20Rβ (see Ref. 7 for a review of this cytokine family).

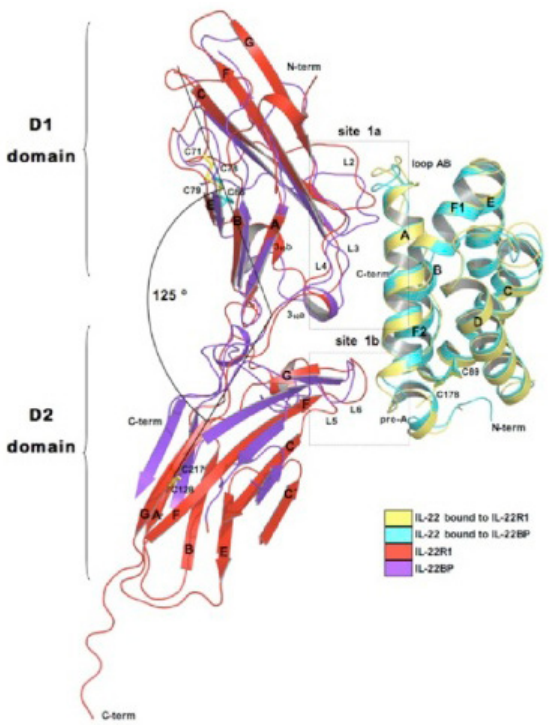


Fig. 3. Comparison of IL-22/IL-22BP and IL-22/IL-22R1 binding interfaces. Superposition of IL-22/IL-22BP (cyan/purple blue) and IL-22/IL-22R1 (yellow/red) crystal structures shows their binding interfaces outlined by boxes.

Biological activities of IL-22

Biological activities of IL-22 include the induction of acute phase proteins in liver and protection against experimental hepatitis and colitis. In contrast, we showed that IL-22 plays a detrimental role in experimental arthritis.

More recently, we assessed the role of IL-22 in a mouse model where psoriasiform skin inflammation is triggered by topical application of the TLR7/8 agonist imiquimod [8]. At the macroscopic level, scaly skin lesions induced by daily applications of imiquimod in wild-type mice were almost totally absent in IL-22-deficient mice or in mice treated with a blocking anti-IL-22 Ab. At the microscopic level, IL-22-deficient mice showed a dramatic decrease in the development of pustules and neutrophil infiltration and a partial decrease in acanthosis. At the molecular level, the absence or inhibition of IL-22 strongly decreased the expression of chemotactic factors such as CCL3 and CXCL3 and of biomarkers such as S100A8, S100A7, and keratin 14, which reflect the antimicrobial and hyperproliferative responses of keratinocytes (Fig. 4). Contrasting with this proinflammatory effect of IL-22 in skin inflammation, asthma models showed that IL-22 can have a protective anti-inflammatory activity in lungs. This protective effect of IL-22 has been attributed to an inhibition of IL-13 activity on lung epithelial cells either for CCL17/TARC induction or for IL-25 production. Inhibiting IL-22 *in vivo*, through antibody treatment or by gene targeting, increased expression of these inflammatory mediators, infiltration by eosinophils and broncho-hyperrersponsiveness.

Cellular source of IL-22

Originally, we show that the major source of IL-22 is activated T cells. Among the different T cell subsets, IL-22 was found to be preferentially produced by TH17 cells, and the aryl hydrocarbon receptor AhR turned out to be a major regulator of the expression of this cytokine [9]. Both the psoriasis and asthma models have challenged the dogma that IL-22 is mainly produced by TH17 lymphocytes, and γδ T cells as well as innate lymphoid cells turned out to be the major producers of this cytokine. We characterized the cells responsible for IL-22 production in response to TLR agonists such as LPS or flagelin [10]. We identified a new innate lymphoid spleen cell population expressing CD25, CCR6 and IL-7R representing 1% of spleen cells from recombination activating gene (Rag2)-deficient mice. This population comprises 60-70% $CD4^+$ cells, which produce IL-22, and are still present in common γ chain-deficient mice; the $CD4^-$ subset coexpresses IL-22 and IL-17, and is common γ chain-dependent. These cells share a transcriptional program with $NKp46^+$ ROR γt^+ cells found in intestinal mucosae and involved in antibacterial responses. The importance of IL-22 production for the LPS-triggered response is highlighted by the fact that IL-22-deficient mice are more resistant to LPS-induced mortality, pointing to the pro-inflammatory activity of this cytokine.

Anti-cytokine vaccination

Beside conventional gene targeting strategies, which were used in our lab to generate mice deficient in the IL-9R, in IL-22 or in IL-22R, we developed a new strategy of anti-cytokine vaccination leading to the production in vaccinated mice of anti-cytokine autoantibody that block the biological activities of endogenous cytokines. Neutralizing auto-antibodies against cytokines such as IL-9, IL-12 and IL-17 have been induced upon vaccination with the autologous cytokines chemically coupled with OVA (IL-9, IL-17) or with the Pan DR T helper epitope PADRE (IL-12). This strategy contributed to demonstrate the role of IL-9 in an intestinal helminth infection, of IL-12 in atherosclerosis and of IL-17 in experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. More recently, we developed a new procedure of anti-cytokine vaccination by taking advantage of tumor cells

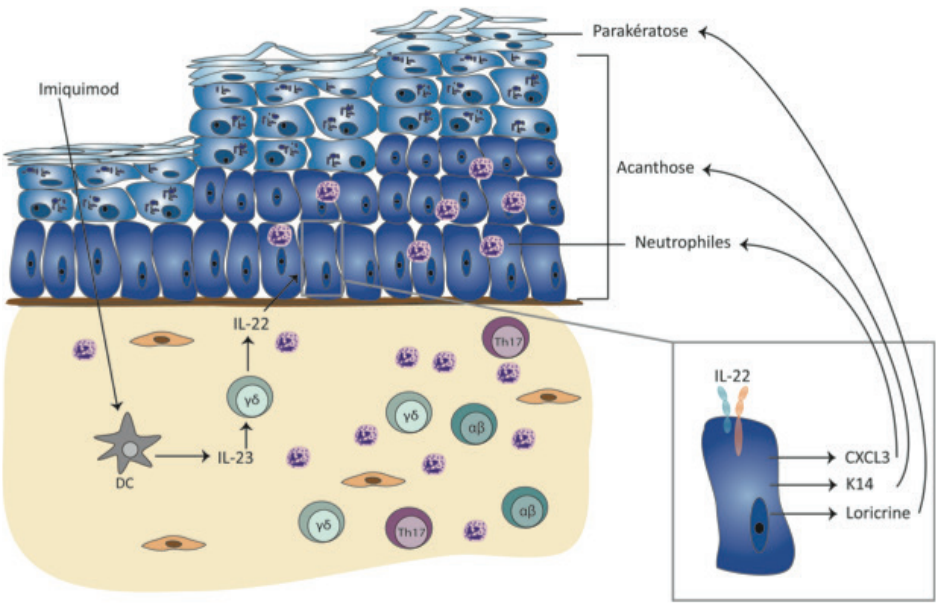


Fig. 4. Role of IL-22 in mouse model of psoriasis. Imiquimod acts on dendritic cells and induces the expression of IL-23, which is required for IL-22 production by γδ T cells in the skin. In turn, IL-22 acts on keratinocytes and induces the expression of several genes such as K14, Loricrine and CXCL3. K14 reflects the proliferation of keratinocytes and Loricrine the inhibition of their differentiation leading respectively to acanthosis and parakeratosis. CXCL3 is involved in neutrophils recruitment leading to strong inflammatory response.

as a vaccine against peptides presented at their surface in fusion with a human transmembrane protein. These vaccination methods represent simple and convenient approaches to knock down the *in vivo* activity of soluble regulatory proteins, including cytokines and their receptors, and are currently validated with additional targets in inflammatory models.

Selected publications

1. Steenwinckel V, Louahed J, Orabona C, Huaux F, Warnier G, McKenzie A, Lison D, Levitt R, Renauld J-C. IL-13 mediates in vivo IL-9 activities on lung epithelial cells but not on hematopoietic cells. J Immunol. 2007;178:3244-51.

2. Knoops L, Renauld J-C. IL-9 and its receptor: from signal transduction to tumorigenesis. Growth Factors. 2004;22:207-15.

3. Knoops L, Hornakova T, Royer Y, Constantinescu SN, Renauld J-C. JAK kinases overexpression promotes in vitro cell transformation. Oncogene. 2008;27:1511-9.

4. Hornakova T, Springuel L, Devreux J, Dusa A, Constantinescu SN, Knoops L, Renauld J-C. Oncogenic JAK1 and JAK2-activating mutations resistant to ATP-competitive inhibitors. Haematologica. 2011;96:845-53.

5. Hornakova T, Chiaretti S, Lemaire MM, Foa R, Ben Abdelali R, Asnafi V, Tartaglia M, Renauld J-C, Knoops L. ALL-associated JAK1 mutations confer hypersensitivity to the antiproliferative effect of type I interferon. Blood. 2010;115:3287-95.

6. Dumoutier L, de Meester C, Tavernier J, Renauld J-C. New activation modus of STAT3: a tyrosine-less region of the interleukin-22 receptor recruits STAT3 by interacting with its coiled-coil domain. J Biol Chem. 2009;284:26377-84.

7. Renauld J-C. Class II cytokine receptors and their ligands: key antiviral and inflammatory modulators. Nat Rev Immunol. 2003;3:667-76.

8. Van Belle AB, de Heusch M, Lemaire MM, Hendrickx E, Warnier G, Dunussi-Joannopoulos K, Fouser LA, Renauld J-C, Dumoutier L. IL-22 is required for imiquimod-induced psoriasiform skin inflammation in mice. J Immunol. 2012;188:462-9.

9. Veldhoen M, Hirota K, Westendorf AM, Buer J, Dumoutier L, Renauld J-C, Stockinger B. The aryl hydrocarbon receptor links TH17-cell-mediated autoimmunity to environmental toxins. Nature. 2008;453:106-9.

10. Dumoutier L, de Heusch M, Orabona C, Satoh-Takayama N, Eberl G, Sirard JC, Di Santo JP, Renauld J-C. IL-22 is produced by gammaC-independent CD25+ CCR6+ innate murine spleen cells upon inflammatory stimuli and contributes to LPS-induced lethality. Eur J Immunol. 2011;41:1075-85.

Jean-Christophe Renauld, Member

Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research
de Duve Institute
MEXP - B1.74.05
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 74 64
[F] +32 02 762 94 05
[E] jean-christophe.renauld@bru.licr.org
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/blood-cancer-inflammatory-bowel-diseases-psoriasis-asthma/cytokine-activities-and-signaling

Laure Dumoutier, Assistant Member

Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research
de Duve Institute
MEXP - B1.74.05
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 74 65
[F] +32 02 762 94 05
[E] laure.dumoutier@bru.licr.org
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/blood-cancer-inflammatory-bowel-diseases-psoriasis-asthma/cytokine-activities-and-signaling

Staff members

Jacques **Van Snick**, Member • Magali **de Heusch**, Postdoctoral Fellow (until November 2014) • Laurent **Knoops**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Muriel **Lemaire**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Reece **Marillier**, Postdoctoral Fellow (until December 2014) • Perrine **Cochez**, Graduate Student • Elisabeth **Losdyck**, Graduate Student • Lorraine **Springuel**, Graduate Student • Astrid **Van Belle**, Graduate Student (until April 2015) • Camille **Michiels**, Master's Student • Lisa **Pointner**, Master's Student • Pamela **Cheou**, Research Technician • Emilie **Hendrickx**, Research Technician • Monique **Stevens**, Research Technician (until July 2015) • Geneviève **Schoonheydt**, Administrative Assistant (part-time)

Signal transduction and molecular hematology group
Structure and function of cytokine receptors

Stefan Constantinescu

Blood formation and the functions of the immune system depend on small proteins called cytokines, such as Epo, interleukins, Tpo, colony stimulating factors or interferons. Those act by binding to specific receptors localized at the cell surface of blood progenitors. Our aim is to decipher how the receptors are activated, how they become deregulated in disease and how we can use our understanding of their structure and function in order to be able to activate parts of their functions for therapeutic purposes. Cytokine receptors often form dimeric or oligomeric complexes and are coupled to one or several cytosolic tyrosine kinases belonging to the Janus kinase (JAK) family. The human genome codes for more than 30 cytokine receptors, for four JAKs (JAK1, JAK2, JAK3 and TYK2) and seven Signal Transducers and Activators of Transcription (STATs), which are signal transducers proteins that shuttle to the nucleus and regulate gene expression.

Specifically we aim to determine: (i) the structural basis for transmembrane signaling, especially how transmembrane and juxtamembrane sequences switch on or off cytokine receptor activity; (ii) what are the general rules by which hydrophobic transmembrane sequences interact in the membrane in a sequence-specific manner and how they position residues at the frontiers between membrane and extracellular and intracellular compartments; and (iii) the mechanisms of JAK attachment to receptors, and their subsequent activation, especially the role of pseudokinase domains in JAK kinase domain activation.

In the past we identified constitutively active oncogenic mutants of three Janus kinases, namely JAK2 (V617F), JAK1 (V658F) and TYK2 (V658F) [1, 2]. These are involved in human myeloproliferative neoplasms (JAK2 V617F) and T-cell leukemias (JAK1 V658F). JAK2 V617F proved to be very important for Polycythemia Vera, Essential Thrombocythemia and Primary Myelofibrosis, which are the major Myeloproliferative Neoplasms (MPNs). We also described the class of oncogenic mutants of TpoR at W515 and demonstrated the major role played by W515 in preventing TpoR self-activation [3]. We harness our basic understanding of JAK signaling in order to propose specific ways to target mutant JAKs. Recently we investigated how mutant chaperones, such as calreticulin mutant (CALR) proteins can activate pathologic signaling and induce myeloid cancers. The three classes of oncogenic drivers in MPNs, mutants of JAK2, TpoR and CALR induce persistent STAT5 activation, which leads to pathologic gene expression and might contribute to progression of MPNs to leukemia. We collaborate with clinicians and clinical biologists at Saint-Luc Hospital and several international groups in order to study novel avenues for inhibiting pathologic signaling by JAK2 V617F and TpoR mutants.

The mechanisms of JAK2 V617F activation in human myeloproliferative neoplasms

E. Leroy, V. Gryshkova, J.-P. Defour, M. Swinarska, D. Colau

We have been involved in the discovery of the unique acquired somatic JAK2 V617F mutation (Fig. 1a) in collaboration with William Vainchenker at the Institut Gustave Roussy in Paris [1]. JAK2 V617F is responsible for >98% of Polycythemia Vera (PV) and for >60% of Essential Thrombocythemia (ET) and Myelofibrosis (MF) cases [2]. This mutation in the pseudokinase domain (Fig. 1a) activates the kinase domain leading to constitutive signaling [1, 2] in complexes with cytokine receptors such as EpoR, TpoR and G-CSFR. PV, ET and MF are myeloproliferative neoplasms (MPNs) characterized by excessive production of mature red cells (PV) and platelets (ET) and sometimes granulocytes. In MF, excessive myeloid cell proliferation leads to marrow scarring and fibrosis due to enzyme release and col-

lagen secretion by bone marrow-derived fibroblasts.

The homologous V617F mutations in JAK1 and Tyk2 also enable these kinases to be activated without ligand-binding to cytokine receptors [2]. JAK1 mutations have been described in adult acute T-lymphoblastic leukemia.

We aim to precisely understand how a pseudokinase domain mutation can induce kinase domain activation in JAKs. This would be required for the isolation of small molecule- specific inhibitors of mutated JAK2 that would spare wild type JAK2, and thus would not induce adverse effects. We identified pseudokinase residue F595 as absolutely required for constitutive activation by V617F, but not for cytokine-induced activation of JAK2/JAK2 V617F [4]. A region around F617 and F595, involving the middle of helix C of the JAK2 pseudokinase domain might be a target for specific JAK2 V617F inhibition (Fig. 1b-c). A recent X-ray crystal structure from the Hubbard and Silvennoinen laboratories has visualized F595 in the conformation induced by V617F on helix C of JH2, with an aromatic stacking interaction between F617, F595 and F594, and prolongation by one turn of the helix C of JH2 (Fig. 1c). Expression of segments of JAKs and cytokine receptors is pursued in insect and bacterial cells by D. Colau and M. Swinarska. Protein fragment Gaussia luciferase complementation assays are used to determine the proximity and oligomerization state of receptors and JAKs. Random and site-specific mutagenesis combined with screening assays in retrovirally-transduced cells are employed to identify allosteric sites in JH1 (dark blue in Figure 1c) that are regulated by pseudokinase domain mutations.

Involvement of pathologic TpoR signaling in myeloproliferative neoplasms

C. Pecquet, J.-P. Defour, I. Chachoua, E. Leroy

Thrombopoietin (Tpo) is a cytokine produced by the liver that is critical for regulation of the formation of platelet cells. Tpo also regulates the numbers of hematopoietic stem cells and other myeloid cells.

TpoR appears to be central to MPNs. When we co-expressed TpoR with JAK2 V617F in bone marrow cells that were transplanted in lethally irradiated mice we observed a more severe phenotype than JAK2 V617F alone or JAK2 V617F and inactive TpoR mutants.

We have identified the mechanisms behind the down-modulation of TpoR in MPNs, and showed that JAK2 V617F induces

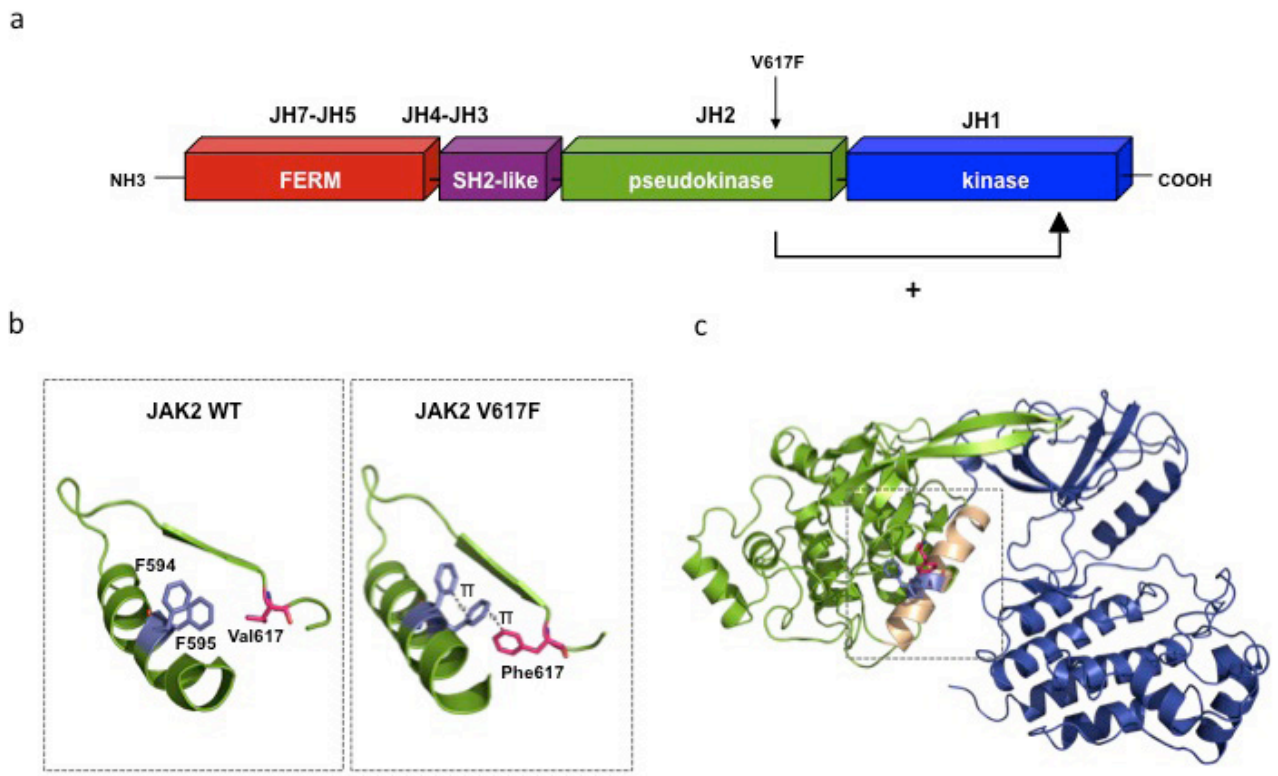


Fig. 1. Domain structure of JAK2/JAK2 V617F and conformational change induced by the V617F in the pseudokinase domain of JAK2. (a) Domain structure of JAK2. JH, JAK homology domains. The position of the V617F mutation in the pseudokinase domain is shown. This mutation leads to activation of the kinase domain. ATP-competitive inhibitors of JAK2 that are used in clinics bind to the kinase domain and do not discriminate between wild type and mutant JAK2. (b) Ribbon diagrams of the structure of the JH2 wild type and JH2 V617F of JAK2. Helix C of JH2 (green, left panel) is short and distorted in wild type JH2, while in JH2 V617F this helix is longer and more stable (green, middle panel). This conformational change is due to an aromatic stacking interaction between the F617 (red) and F595 and F594 (violet). (c) Model of the relative positions of JH2 V617F (F617 in red and F594 and F595 of helix C in violet), with JH2 in green and JH1 in dark blue (based on Bandaranayake *et al.*, Nat Struct Mol Biol 2012;19:754 and Dusa *et al.*, PLoS ONE 2010;5:e11157).

ubiquitination, inhibition of recycling and degradation of TpoR [5]. We discovered that Tpo could induce a strong antiproliferative effect in cells that express high JAK2 levels [5]. This effect is physiologic and is detected in late megakaryocytes [6]. Selection against the antiproliferative effect of Tpo occurs in JAK2 V617F cells, leading to TpoR down-modulation in MPN cells, which then continue to proliferate in the presence of Tpo, unlike normal cells.

We employ a combination of Phospho-Scan and Ubi-Scan approaches coupled to mass spectrometry in order to determine modifications in the profile of tyrosine phosphorylation and ubiquitination induced by Tpo ligand or expression of JAK2 V617F and TpoR W515 mutants. In addition, we detected STAT2 activation by Tpo in cells expressing TpoR and high levels of JAK2, or in progenitors expressing high levels of JAK2 V617F. The precise set of genes targeted by STAT2 will be identified by a combination of chromatin immunoprecipitation and DNA-sequencing (ChIP-seq) and RNA-sequencing.

A novel mechanism by which a tryptophan residue regulates TpoR activation

J.-P. Defour, V. Gryshkova, I. Chachoua, C. Pecquet

Several years ago we discovered that TpoR contained a unique motif at the junction between the transmembrane and cytosolic domains (RWQFP) (Fig. 2a). By deletion or mutation of individual residues in this motif, Judith Staerk determined that this amphipathic insert actually prevented self-activation of the receptor and identified W515 in the motif as the key residue for this inhibitory function [7]. The question remained why would one W residue be so important in keeping a receptor inactive, and how could ligand addition defeat this inhibition. The question became even more relevant when several groups and ours detected TpoR W515L/K/A/R mutations in 5-8% of MPN patients that did not harbor JAK2 V617F [3]. The answer came from two approaches. First, mutagenesis of W515 to all other residues showed the unique role of this residue, in that even the closely related Y or F residues could

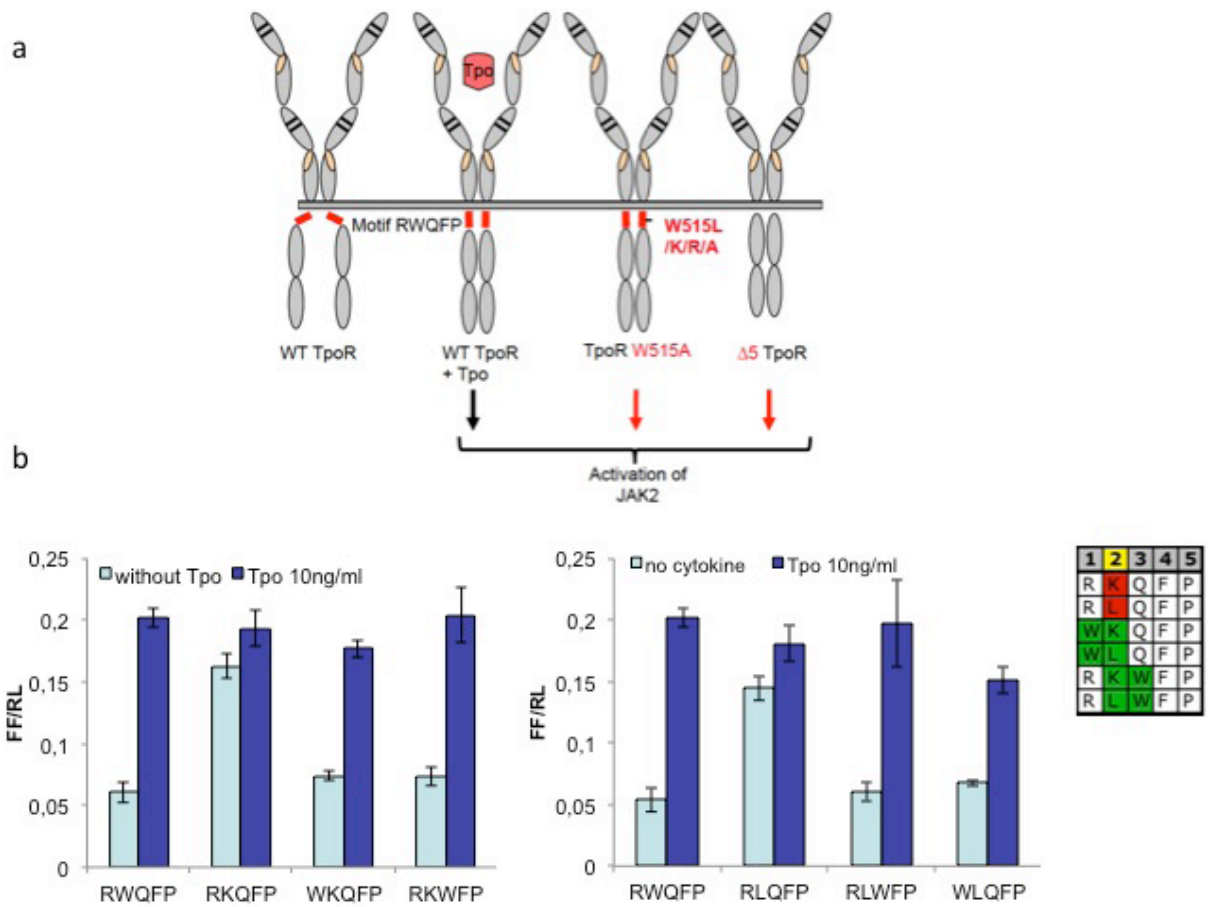


Fig. 2. Activating mutations in the thrombopoietin receptor (TpoR) that are associated with MPNs. (a) TpoR contains an amphipathic motif (RWQFP, in red) which maintains the receptor inactive physiologically in the absence of ligand Tpo. Binding of Tpo overcomes this inhibition leading to dimer formation in a productive conformation that leads to activation of JAK2. Mutation of W515 in this motif (W515L/K/A) or deletion of the entire motif leads to active receptor in the absence of Tpo. (b) Placement of a tryptophan residue before or after the W515K (left) or W515L (right) activating mutations reverts the active TpoR W515K/L to a wild type phenotype, namely receptors that are inactive in the absence of Tpo, and that are active in the presence of TpoR. Shown are STAT5 luciferase activities in JAK2-deficient gamma2A cells that were transfected with cDNAs coding for JAK2, STAT5 and TpoR wild type or the indicated mutants, along with pGRR5-luc (firefly luciferase) STAT5 reporter and pRLTK-renilla luciferase for transfection control. Luciferase signal was assessed 24 h after transfection.

not replace it without pathologic receptor activation [8]. Biophysical experiments represented by analytical ultracentrifugation, solid-state NMR, infrared spectroscopy performed by our collaborator, Prof. Steven O. Smith at SUNY Stony Brook, and fluorescence complementation studies performed in our laboratory by Vitalina Gryshkova showed that W515 actually regulates the orientation, tilt and dimerization of the upstream transmembrane helix, and prevents receptor activation [8]. Taken apart, the transmembrane-juxtamembrane sequence of TpoR can dimerize as detected by analytical ultracentrifugation, but this was not the case when the RWQFP insert was added or when W515 in the insert was mutated to K [8]. Given that many proteins possess W residues at the cytosolic side of their transmembrane domains, we suggested a more general role for such W residues in preventing transmembrane domain dimerization and pathologic or premature activation of transmembrane protein signaling. We pursue this direction by investigating the role of juxtamembrane W residues in several transmembrane proteins and we collaborate with Ahmed Essaghir in the group of Jean-Baptiste Demoulin at the de Duve Institute for bioinformatics of single and multi-span transmembrane proteins. Pathologic activation of TpoR by W515K and W515L mutations can be prevented by placing W residues at 514 or 516 positions (Fig. 2b). Such double mutant receptors respond normally to the ligand Tpo.

Determination of the interface and orientation of the activated dimeric cytokine receptors and downstream signaling pathways

J.-P. Defour, C. Pecquet, E. Leroy

While many X-ray crystal structures exist for G-protein coupled receptors and other membrane proteins with multiple transmembrane domains, no such structure could be obtained for single-span receptors. Crystal structures of the extracellular domains exist for erythropoietin receptor (EpoR) or for G-CSFR, but it is not possible to relate those to transmembrane and cytosolic domains, and to their relative positioning in the inactive versus active states. To identify the residues that form the interface between the receptor monomers in an activated receptor dimer, we have replaced the extracellular domain of the receptor (Fig. 3a) with a coiled-coil dimer of α-helices [9, 10]. Because coiled-coils have a characteristic heptad repeat with hydrophobic residues at positions a (one), d (four), the register of the coiled-coil α-helices is imposed on the downstream TM α-helix and intracellular domain.

Each of the seven possible dimeric orientations will then be imposed by the coiled-coil on the fused TM and intracellular domain of receptors. We then express individually these dimers (seven for each receptor type) and test their function in cell lines, primary mouse and human cells and *in vivo* in mice. We expect that some dimer interfaces would be active and some inactive, reflecting requirements of the wild type receptor for activation. To prove that our predictions are correct, *i.e.* rotation imposed at the outset of the transmembrane domain is transmitted to the end of the transmembrane domain, we employed cysteine-mediated cross-linking and showed that indeed covalent dimers are formed via the cross-linker only when cysteine is in the predicted interface [9]. This then allowed us to determine the active interface of the EpoR dimer, where only one interface was active.

Using this approach we have shown that TpoR can signal from several distinct dimeric interfaces, and that besides the normal dimeric interface (*cc-TpoR*-I), that leads to formation of platelets (Fig. 3b), other interfaces promote signaling that leads to myeloproliferative and myelodysplastic disorders [9] (Fig. 3c-d). One orientation (*cc-TpoR*-II) corresponds to the inactive receptor state. Interestingly, the dimer orientation that induces the highest levels of JAK2 activation, *cc-TpoR*-IV, also induces strong cell-to-cell adhesion and expansion of early hematopoietic progenitors. This orientation also appears to activate STAT2 and induce cross-talk with the type I interferon pathway. Our hypothesis is that, in this dimeric orientation, the receptor signals to maintain progenitors and possibly hematopoietic stem cells in the niche, and that signals induced by this dimer orientation might be recapitulating the quiescence-inducing effects of TpoR in HSCs. We will use this set of seven differently oriented TpoR dimers to dissect the signals induced by TpoR at the different stages of hematopoietic development and via the various downstream signaling proteins, JAK2, TYK2, STAT3, STAT5, MAP-kinase ERK1,2 and PI-3'-kinase/AKt/mTOR.

While all these pathways are activated by cytokines and mutant JAKs, we aimed to determine whether any of them could be essential for oncogenic proliferation. In collaboration with the Experimental Therapeutics Center in Singapore, we generated model cell lines that express JAK2 V617F or JAK2 with TpoR or EpoR, as well as cell lines that express TpoR W515L. These cells are screened for small molecule inhibitors at ETC. In collaboration with M. L. Choong, M. A. Lee and A. Matter at ETC, we are showing that cells expressing JAK2 V617F are addicted to PI-3'-kinase signaling and that combinations of JAK2 inhibitors and pan type I PI-3'-kinase inhibitors are synergic in inhibiting proliferation of these transformed cells. These observations were confirmed on preclinical studies in immunodeficient mice inoculated with cells transformed by JAK2 V617F.

Last but not least, in collaboration with the laboratory of Prof. K. Christopher Garcia at Stanford University we are beginning to explore the effect of surrogate ligands for cytokine receptors, such as diabodies targeting the extracellular domain of EpoR [11]. X-ray structures obtained in the Garcia lab showed that these diabodies maintain receptor monomers at larger distances than Epo, which impacts signaling. Of great interest, certain diabodies that were weak agonists for EpoR and wild-type JAK2 cells exerted an inhibitory effect on cells expressing EpoR and JAK2 V617F [11]. Such surrogate ligands might be useful therapeutically in the future.

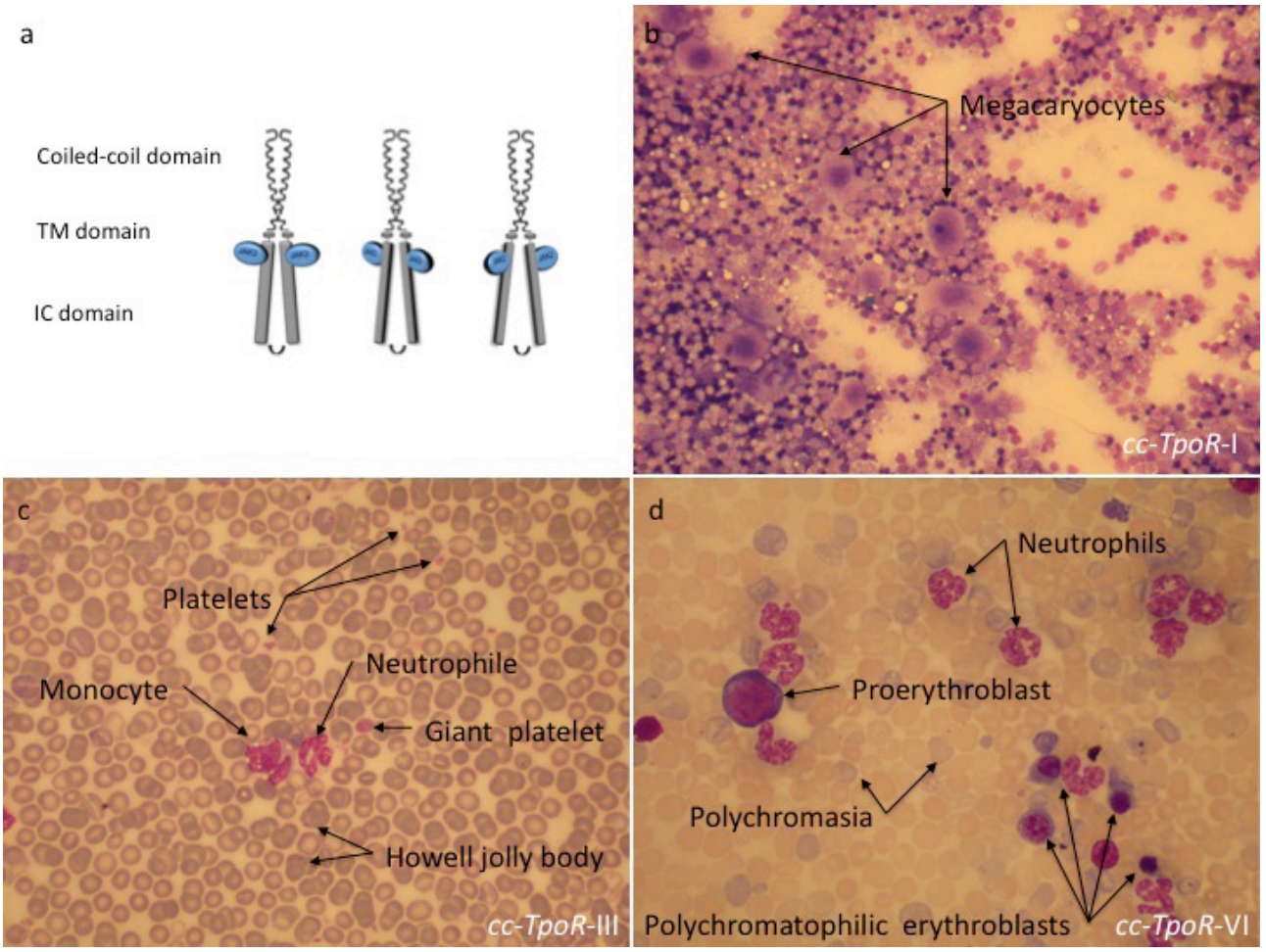


Fig. 3. Different dimeric orientations of the thrombopoietin receptor (TpoR) lead to distinct phenotypes in the bone marrow and in the peripheral blood in bone marrow reconstituted mice. (a) The fusion of the coiled coil protein to differently engineered transmembrane domains of the thrombopoietin receptor (TpoR) imposes distinct dimeric orientations to the receptor. The different effects induced by three such chimeric receptors (cc-TpoR-I, cc-TpoR-III and cc-TpoR-VI) could be observed in the bone marrow and in the peripheral blood of mice lethally irradiated and reconstituted with bone marrow cells retrovirally transduced with the indicated cc-TpoR fusion proteins. IC: intracellular, TM: transmembrane. (b) cc-TpoR-I induced a strong megakaryocytic response in the bone marrow with normal cellularity and a correct maturation of the myeloid lineages (May Grunwald stained bone marrow smear X 50, and normal platelet formation). (c) cc-TpoR-III induces granulocytosis, monocytosis and a very weak erythroblastosis in the peripheral blood (May Grunwald stained peripheral blood smear X 50) and weak dysplasia for the megakaryocytic and erythroid lineages in the marrow (not shown). (d) cc-TpoR-VI induced a stronger erythroblastosis and granulocytosis in the peripheral blood than cc-TpoR-III (May Grunwald stained peripheral blood smear X 50).

Structure and function of juxta-membrane and transmembrane sequences of membrane proteins

On cytokine receptors we study how sequences that are juxtaposed to the transmembrane domain (on the extracellular and intracellular regions) regulate receptor function. We are studying such sequences in TpoR (H499, site of small molecule agonist elthrombopag binding), EpoR and several other receptors including G-CSFR, IL-2 and IL-9 receptors, IL-7 receptor α (IL7R) or cytokine receptor-like factor 2 (CRLF2), which when mutated in such sequences induce pediatric acute lymphoblastic leukaemia [12].

In addition to cytokine receptors, we study the role of transmembrane dimerization in the amyloidogenic processing of Amyloid Precursor Protein (APP) in collaboration with the groups of Profs. Jean-Noël Octave and Pascal Kienlen-Campard in our university and Steven O. Smith at SUNY Stony Brook, NY. We identified three Gly-X-X-X-Gly motifs in the juxtamembrane and transmembrane domain of APP and showed that these consecutive motifs promote transmembrane helix dimerization and amyloidogenic processing of APP [13, 14]. More recently, we have shown that creation of a 4th motif in register Gly-X-X-X-Gly by the Flemish A21G mutation enhances amyloid processing by favoring dimerization via a beta-strand to alpha helix conformational change downstream A21G and helical interface represented by the glycines in the membrane [11]. This enhanced processing explains the early onset of the Alzheimer's disease developed by these patients. We pursue a project of signaling by APP in neurons, glial cells and hematopoietic progenitors in collaboration with Profs. Jean-Noël Octave and Pascal Kienlen-Campard.

Constitutive activation of JAK-STAT signaling pathways and genes targeted by STAT5 in transformed hematopoietic and patient-derived leukemia cells

I. Chachoua, C. Pecquet, J.-P. Defour

Using chromatin immunoprecipitation and sequencing, we have shown that STAT5 contacts a substantially different set of promoters in cells that exhibit constitutive STAT5 activation, versus cells that respond to cytokines by acute STAT5 tyrosine phosphorylation. We identified one specific target gene of constitutive active STAT5B signaling in megakaryocytes of MPN patients, namely Lipoma Preferred Partner (LPP) [12], a gene found to be translocated in rare leukemias. LPP is the host gene for miR-28, which we found to down-modulate TpoR translation, to inhibit translation of several proteins involved in megakaryocyte differentiation and to impair proplatelet formation. We found miR-28 to be pathologically overexpressed in 30% of MPNs.

In transformed hematopoietic cells, STAT5 and p53 must be synergistically bound to chromatin (Fig. 4) for induction of LPP/miR-28 transcription [15]. Genome-wide association studies show that both STAT5 and p53 are co-localized on the chromatin at 463 genomic positions in proximal promoters. Binding of p53 to those promoters is dependent on STAT5 binding. We identified several novel STAT5-p53 target genes, namely LEP, ATP5J, GTF2A2, VEGFC, NPY1R and NPY5R, which appear to be pathologically expressed in platelets of MPN patients. Furthermore we showed that a mutant p53 (M133K), expressed by HEL cells can also cooperate with constitutive active STAT5 on STAT5-p53 promoters. We concluded that persistently active STAT5 could recruit normal and mutated p53 to novel promoters leading to pathologic gene expression that differs from physiological STAT5 or p53 transcriptional programs. These data are relevant for progression of MPNs to sAML which requires in certain cases homozygous p53 mutations (Fig. 4). We are studying the nature of genes targeted by STAT5 and p53 complexes in chronic MPN and sAML cells from patients.

Interaction with Saint-Luc Hospital clinicians and clinical biologists: Identification of the molecular bases of MPNs without known molecular cause

J.-P. Defour, C. Pecquet, C. Mouton

At present, our laboratory is performing under the auspices of an ARC grant (Action de Recherche Concertée of the Université catholique de Louvain) with the Saint-Luc Hospital depart-

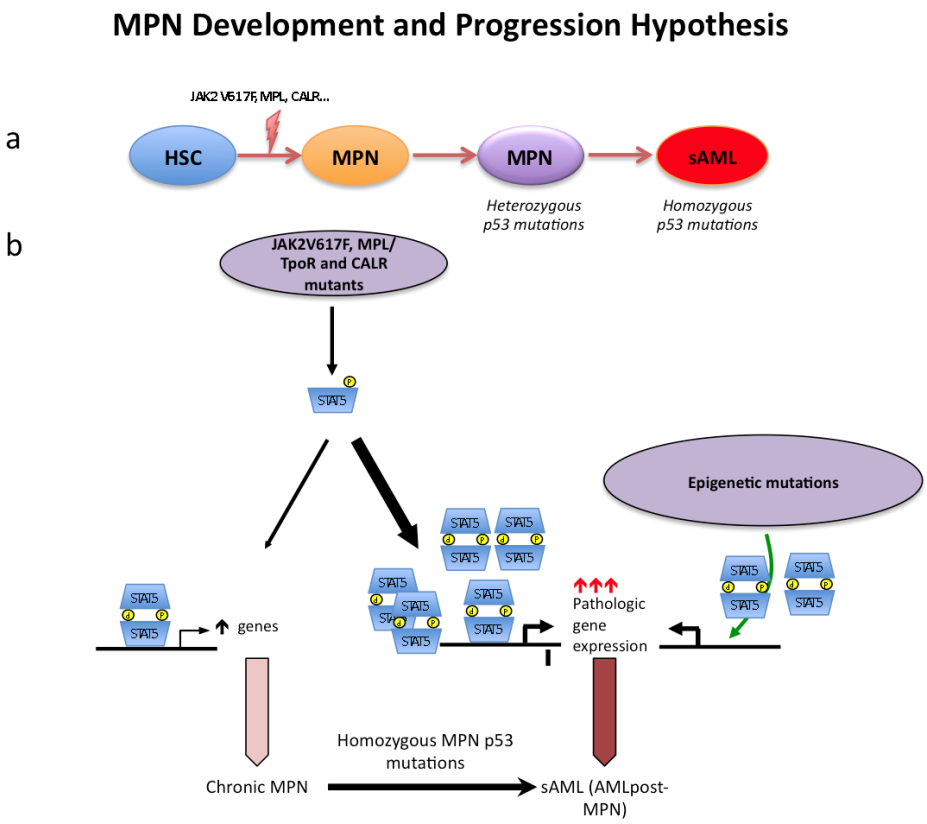


Fig. 4. Progression of MPNs to secondary acute leukemia. (a) Hematopoietic stem cells (HSC) acquire oncogenic driver mutations, JAK2 V617F, TpoR and calreticulin (CALR) mutations, which drive the phenotype of clonal disease. A fraction of MPN cases are associated with heterozygous p53 mutations, which can occur at the HSC level or downstream. Progression to sAML is associated with homozygous p53 mutations, or acquisition of a second p53 mutation. (b) The oncogenic driver mutations code for proteins that lead to persistent STAT5 activation. As a function of the chromatin state and p53 status, pathologic gene expression is induced [15] by complexes of STAT5 and p53. Mutations in epigenetic regulators also occur during the progression of chronic MPNs to sAML.

ments of Hematology (Prof. Cédric Hermans, Prof. Augustin Ferrant, Dr. Laurent Knoops, Prof. Violaine Havelange), Clinical Biology (Prof. Dominique Latinne, Dr. Hélène Antoine-Poirel) and groups of the de Duve Institute (Prof. Mark Rider, Prof. Jean-Baptiste Demoulin) a large study on the presence and signaling of JAK2, TpoR, and growth factor receptor mutations in patients with myeloproliferative neoplasms. The recently discovered calreticulin mutations (CalR), which are associated with 30% of JAK2 V617F/TpoR mutant negative ET and PMF are studied in a cohort of patients at Saint-Luc Hospital and CalR mutant testing was introduced in the routine clinical biology activity. Next generation sequencing will be employed for well-investigated triple negative (JAK2 V617F/ TpoR/CalR mutant negative) patients in order to unravel novel molecular defects in MPNs and leukemias.

Selected publications

1. James C, Ugo V, Le Couédic JP, Staerk J, Delhommeau F, Lacout C, Garçon L, Raslova H, Berger R, Bennaceur-Griscelli A, Villeval J-L, Constantinescu SN, Casadevall N, Vainchenker W. A unique clonal JAK2 mutation leading to constitutive signalling causes polycythaemia vera. Nature. 2005;434:1144-8.

2. Staerk J, Kallin A, Demoulin J-B, Vainchenker W, Constantinescu SN. JAK1 and Tyk2 activation by the homologous polycythemia vera JAK2 V617F mutation: cross-talk with IGF1 receptor. J Biol Chem. 2005;280:41893-9.

3. Pecquet C, Staerk J, Chaligné R, Goss V, Lee KA, Zhang X, Rush J, Van Hees J, Antoine-Poirel H, Scheiff J-M, Vainchenker W, Giraudier S, Polakiewicz RD, Constantinescu SN. Induction of myeloproliferative disorder and myelofibrosis by thrombopoietin receptor W515 mutants is mediated by cytosolic tyrosine 112 of the receptor. Blood. 2010;115:1037-48.

4. Constantinescu SN, Leroy E, Gryshkova V, Pecquet C, Dusa A. Activating Janus kinase pseudokinase domain mutations in myeloproliferative and other blood cancers. Biochem Soc Trans. 2013;41:1048-54.

5. Pecquet C, Diaconu CC, Staerk J, Girardot M, Marty C, Royer Y, Defour J-P, Dusa A, Besancenot R, Giraudier S, Villeval J-L, Knoops L, Courtoy PJ, Vainchenker W, Constantinescu SN. Thrombopoietin receptor down-modulation by JAK2 V617F: restoration of receptor levels by inhibitors of pathologic JAK2 signaling and of proteasomes. Blood. 2012;119:4625-35.

6. Besancenot R, Chaligné R, Tonetti C, Pasquier F, Marty C, Lécluse Y, Vainchenker W, Constantinescu SN, Giraudier S. A senescence-like cell-cycle arrest occurs during megakaryocytic maturation: implications for physiological and pathological megakaryocytic proliferation. PLoS Biol. 2010;8:e1000476.

7. Staerk J, Lacout C, Sato T, Smith SO, Vainchenker W, Constantinescu SN. An amphipathic motif at the transmembrane-cytoplasmic junction prevents autonomous activation of the thrombopoietin receptor. Blood. 2006;107:1864-71.

8. Defour J-P, Itaya M, Gryshkova V, Brett IC, Pecquet C, Sato T, Smith SO, Constantinescu SN. Tryptophan at the transmembrane-cytosolic junction modulates thrombopoietin receptor dimerization and activation. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA. 2013;110:2540-5.

9. Staerk J, Defour J-P, Pecquet C, Leroy E, Antoine-Poirel H, Brett I, Itaya M, Smith SO, Vainchenker W, Constantinescu SN. Orientation-specific signalling by thrombopoietin receptor dimers. EMBO J. 2011;30:4398-413.

10. Seubert N, Royer Y, Staerk J, Kubatzky KF, Moucadel V, Krishnakumar S, Smith SO, Constantinescu SN. Active and inactive orientations of the transmembrane and cytosolic domains of the erythropoietin receptor dimer. Mol Cell. 2003;12:1239-50.

11. Moraga I, Wernig G, Wilmes S, Gryshkova V, Richter CP, Hong WJ, Sinha R, Guo F, Fabionar H, Wehrman TS, Krutzik P, Demharter S, Plo I, Weissman IL, Minary P, Majeti R, Constantinescu SN, Piehler J, Garcia KC. Tuning cytokine receptor signaling by re-orienting dimer geometry with surrogate ligands. Cell. 2015;160:1196-208.

12. Shochat C, Tal N, Gryshkova V, Birger Y, Bandapalli OR, Cazzaniga G, Gershman N, Kulozik AE, Biondi A, Mansour MR, Twizere JC, Muckenthaler MU, Ben-Tal N, Constantinescu SN, Bercovich D, Izraeli S. Novel activating mutations lacking cysteine in type I cytokine receptors in acute lymphoblastic leukemia. Blood. 2014;124:106-10.

13. Kienlen-Campard P, Tasiaux B, Van Hees J, Li M, Huysseune S, Sato T, Fei JZ, Aimoto S, Courtoy PJ, Smith SO, Constantinescu SN, Octave J-N. Amyloidogenic processing but not amyloid precursor protein (APP) intracellular C-terminal domain production requires a precisely oriented APP dimer assembled by transmembrane GXXXG motifs. J Biol Chem. 2008;283:7733-44.

14. Sato T, Tang TC, Reubins G, Fei JZ, Fujimoto T, Kienlen-Campard P, Constantinescu SN, Octave J-N, Aimoto S, Smith SO. A helix-to-coil transition at the epsilon-cut site in the transmembrane dimer of the amyloid precursor protein is required for proteolysis. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA. 2009;106:1421-6.

15. Girardot M, Pecquet C, Chachoua I, Van Hees J, Guibert S, Ferrant A, Knoops L, Baxter EJ, Beer PA, Giraudier S, Moriggl R, Vainchenker W, Green AR, Constantinescu SN. Persistent STAT5 activation in myeloid neoplasms recruits p53 into gene regulation. Oncogene. 2015;34:1323-32.

Links

Group

Ludwig Cancer Research Highlights 2014:

http://www.ludwigcancerresearch.org/sites/default/files/media/news-pdf/Ludwig%20Annual%20Research%20Highlights%2C%202014%20%28screen%20friendly%29.pdf

Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research News January 2013:

http://www.eurekalert.org/pub_releases/2013-01/lifc-htt013113.php

Research

Whitehead Institute for Biomedical Research, MIT, Lodish Lab (http://www.wi.mit.edu/lodish/)

SUNY Stony Brook, Structural Biology, Smith Lab

http://sos.bio.sunysb.edu lab homepage

http://csb.sunysb.edu structural biology homepage

http://csb.sunysb.edu/bsb graduate program in biochemistry and structural biology

European Hematology Association (EHA)

Scientific Program Committee EHA20 (Vienna)

Hematology (American Society of Hematology Education Book)

http://www.asheducationbook.org/

Learning:

Constantinescu SN, Vainchenker W. Small-molecule inhibitors in myeloproliferative neoplasms: are we aiming for the right targets? Hematology Am Soc Hematol Educ Program. 2012;2012:553-60.

Vainchenker W, Constantinescu SN. JAK/STAT signaling in hematological malignancies. Oncogene. 2013;32:2601-13.

Constantinescu SN. Gathering support for critical mass: interleukein 4 receptor signaling requires clustering in endosomes. Biophys J. 2014;107:2479-80.

Constantinescu SN, Vainchenker W. Signaling alterations in myeloproliferative neoplasms. Hematology Education; The Education Program for the Annual Congress of the European Hematology Association, 2015.

Bioinformatics:

Institute of Bioinformatics Bangalore, India

http://www.ibioinformatics.org/

Stefan N. Constantinescu, Member

Ludwig Institute for Cancer Research
de Duve Institute
SIGN - B1.75.07
Av. Hippocrate 74-75
B - 1200 Brussels

[T] +32 02 764 75 40
[F] +32 02 764 75 66
[E] stefan.constantinescu@bru.licr.org
[W] http://www.deduveinstitute.be/research/cancers-du-sang-signalisation-dans-les-cellules-cancéreuses/signal-transduction-and

Staff members

Didier **Colau**, Senior Investigator • Vitalina **Gryshkova**, Postdoctoral Fellow (until April 2015) • Christian **Pecquet**, Postdoctoral Fellow • Thomas **Balligand**, PhD Student (from October 2014) • Ilyas **Chachoua**, PhD Student • Jean-Philippe **Defour**, PhD Student • Emilie **Leroy**, PhD Student • Yasmine **Ouldamer**, PhD Student (from October 2014) • Florian **Perrin**, PhD Student (from August 2014) • Gaëlle **Vertenoeil**, PhD Student (from October 2014) • Céline **Mouton**, Research Assistant • Salwa **Najjar**, Research Assistant • Madeleine **Swinarska**, Technician • Julien **Doornaert**, Administrative Assistant

NOTES

de Duve
INSTITUTE

www.deduveinstitute.be